

Sayyid A. Amiruddin
Mercy Oceans RISE OF MAHDI

TEACHINGS OF SULTAN UL-AWLIYA AL-SAYYID MAWLANA SHAYKH NAZIM ADIL AL-HAQQANI
ON SHAH-E MARDAN 'ALI IBN ABI TALIB

Sayyid A. Amiruddin is an authorized *Khalifah* of the late Naqshbandi Sufi Grand Master Shaykh Nazim Adil al-Haqqani, with over twenty-three degrees of *Ijazahs* from him since 2002. *Mercy Oceans Rise of Mahdi* by Sayyid A. Amiruddin offers the most detailed collection to date in any Western language of the doctrines of the Naqshbandi Sufi Order regarding the fourth caliph 'Ali ibn Abi Talib from the foremost leading Naqshbandi luminary of the twenty-first century. It represents a major step forward in making available to Western reading public the enormous riches of the Naqshbandi Sufi Order in relation to the House of the Prophet, Ahl al-Bayt.

The Shaykh of the Naqshbandi Way, Gnostic and Qutb, Shaykh Muhammad Nazim Al-Haqqani...He was among the senior saints and leaders of Muslim world, through whom Allah revived Islam in the twentieth century. He spread Islam across the East and West and thousands accepted Islam through him. He was the cause of guidance for countless Muslims.

-Shaykh al-Sayyid Muhammad Abul Huda al-Ya'qoubi

You, Shaykh Nazim, are from the family of the Prophet, Ahl al-Bayt. We would like you to bless us with authorization, ijazah

-al-Sayyid Al-Habib 'Ali Zain al-'Abideen al-Jifri

We accept your authority (Shaykh Nazim). We accept. We would like to take initiation with you in the Naqshbandi Order.

-al-Sayyid Al-Habib Kazim Ja'far Muhammad al-Saqqaf

The great Naqshbandi Haqqani Master Guide, and the one who struggled selflessly for decades to talk about, raise the flags of, and spread Sufism especially in the West, in times where merely talking about Sufism was associated with lots of difficulties, slander, accusations, suspicion, and alienation from many, namely: the honorable al-Sayyid al-Sharif the Grand Shaykh of the Naqshbandi Haqqani Order: Shaykh Nazim Adil al-Haqqani al-Qubrusi.

- Dr. Shaykh al-Sayyid Muhammad ibn Yahya an-Ninowi

Sultan ul-Awliya al-Sayyid Mawlana Shaykh Muhammad Nazim Adil al-Haqqani (d. 2014) was the fortieth generation Grand Shaykh of the Naqshbandi Haqqani Sufi Order. A descendant of the renowned Sufi mystic from the family of the Prophet; Shaykh 'Abd al-Qadir al-Jilani, with millions of followers worldwide, including royalty, pop stars, and heads of state, Shaykh Nazim was arguably the most influential Sufi leader of the twenty-first century, and one of the most revered Muslims of this era.

Garden House Publishing
Toronto, Ontario



Mercy Oceans

RISE OF MAHDI

Sayyid A. Amiruddin



Mercy Oceans

RISE OF MAHDI

TEACHINGS OF SULTAN UL-AWLIYA AL-SAYYID
MAWLANA SHAYKH NAZIM ADIL AL-HAQQANI ON
SHAH-E MARDAN 'ALI IBN ABI TALIB

Sayyid A. Amiruddin

Garden House Publishing

Mercy Oceans

Rise of Mahdi

TEACHINGS OF SULTAN UL-AWLIYA AL-
SAYYID MAWLANA SHAYKH NAZIM ADIL
AL-HAQQANI ON SHAH-E MARDAN
'ALI IBN ABI TALIB

Sayyid A. Amiruddin

Garden House Publishing

Toronto, Ontario

Copyright © 2014 by Garden Publishing House.

All rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced, distributed or transmitted in any form or by any means, including photocopying, recording, or other electronic or mechanical methods, without the prior written permission of the publisher, except in the case of brief quotations embodied in critical reviews and certain other noncommercial uses permitted by copyright law. For permission requests, write to the publisher, addressed "Attention: Permissions Coordinator," at the address below.

Garden House Publishing
48 Thomas St
Brampton, Ontario L6X 1P2

Ordering Information:

Quantity sales. Special discounts are available on quantity purchases by corporations, associations, and others. For details, contact the "Special Sales Department" at the address above.

Mercy Oceans Rise of Mahdi/Sayyid Amiruddin. —1st ed.

ISBN 978-0-9938070-0-8

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

Table of Contents

Shah-e Mardan.....	9
Chapter Summary	18
Qadamu Sidqun	21
Chapter Summary	33
The City of Knowledge	35
Chapter Summary	45
Man's Capital.....	49
Chapter Summary	61
Dhakkir.....	65
Chapter Summary	74
To the New Pope.....	77
Chapter Summary	91
Haydarul Karrar	95
Chapter Summary	103
The Hand Holding Creation	107
Chapter Summary	119
The Way of Lions	123

Chapter Summary	132
The Walking Castle	135
Chapter Summary	145
This is Not Religion	147
Chapter Summary	158
The Majestic Will	161
Chapter Summary	173
Beauty	177
Chapter Summary	188
Allah Has Promised	191
Chapter Summary	199
In Heavens is Your Provision.....	201
Chapter Summary	212
The <i>Alif</i>	215
Chapter Summary	226
Hala Sultan.....	229
Chapter Summary	240
Empty Bottles.....	243
Chapter Summary	254

Footsteps	259
Chapter Summary	276
Grandness	279
Chapter Summary	294

*This book is dedicated to the rise of Mahdi
'alayhi salam*

Foreword

A lion came to our assembly today. Whatever they make us say with his *barakah*, we will say. It is not that we know and say these words, but the words open themselves.

The honor of an assembly is according to the most honored one present there.

-SHAYKH NAZIM AL-QUBRUSI, MARCH 2013

The venerable Khwaja 'Ubaydullah al-Ahrar wrote in his *Fiqarat*, "*The shadow of the Master is better than the recollection of God (dhikr)*". In the *Risala Qudsiyya*, Khwaja Muhammad Parsa wrote, while on his second trip to the Hejaz, the venerable Khwaja Baha al-Din Shah Naqshband ordered him to fix his face in his imagination. Mawlana 'Ali ibn Husain Safi wrote in his *Rashahat 'ayn al-hayat*, "The venerable Baha al-Din Naqshband advised to focus on the point between his eyebrows, keeping the conviction that his every state is visible and comprehensible to the Shaykh. In this manner, by drawing the dignity and majesty of the Shaykh upon oneself, one must purify his inner being". Imam Ahmad as-Sirhindi later interpreted these teachings as the superiority of *rabita* over *dhikr*, because without a complete connection to the Shaykh, the seeker will not be able to derive full benefit from recollection of God. Hence, he said, "*Visualization of the Shaykh is more efficacious than the remembrance of God.*" In his *Maktubat*, he demonstrated the history of this tradition when he wrote, "Tabarani and Hakim narrated from Ibn Mas'ud who narrated from the Prophet of Allah, salutations and blessings upon him, "Gazing at 'Ali ibn Abi Talib is worship". The *sana*d for this hadith is *hasan*." (*Maktubat*, Vol. II, Letter 36.)

The venerable Khwaja Muhammad Masum wrote in his *Mak-tubat*, “In our path (the Naqshbandiyya) arriving at the degree of perfection is related to a loving bond (*rabita*) with the exemplary Shaykh. The sincere disciple, through his love of the Shaykh, receives divine energy (*fayd*) from the inner being (*batin*) of the Shaykh and becomes colored with the color of the Shaykh, having an essential connection to the Shaykh... They call this annihilation in the Shaykh, the beginning of true annihilation [in God]. [Anyone doing] *dhikr* without bonding his heart with the Master (*rabita*) and without achieving annihilation in the Shaykh will not arrive.”

Keeping in line with the practice of *rabita* to the directing Shaykh, in March 2013, while practicing *rabita* to Mawlana, I became overcome with a mystical state, wherein I saw myself arriving at the doorstep of the Master. As I would take one step forward, a new illumination appeared. Mawlana informed me my visit was bringing relief, and joy. He showed me how our bond was causing illuminations to appear everywhere. In spite of my external limitations at the time, he drew me to his presence, and invited me to visit him. I opened my eyes to a phone call from a friend, who asked me if I would be willing to travel to Cyprus for him. Thereafter, I was instructed, through inspiration, that I was to visit the Hashemite Kingdom of Jordan for three days, and then travel to Cyprus. I saw myself being escorted into the Wadi Musa by Mahdi '*alayhi salam*, and as such, I camped with Bedouins in Petra for three days, and subsequently landed in Cyprus thereafter.

According to the author of the *Rashahat*, the words of the saints are gathered from the light of the Muhammadan Reality. These unprecedented '*sohbets*', lectures, of Mawlana Shaykh Nazim about Shah-e Mardan 'Ali ibn Abi Talib '*alayhi salam* commenced with my arrival in Cyprus, in his esteemed company.

Sayyid Ahmed Amiruddin

May 13th, 2014

Rajab 13th, 1435

Sahib uz-Zaman Imam al-Mahdi
'alayhi salam...And for every century, some people, they
have been granted that
authority to meet him...

SHAYKH NAZIM ADIL AL-HAQQANI, FEB 16TH, 2011

Shah-e Mardan

Shaykh Muhammad Nazim Adil Al-Haqqani An-Naqshbandi, Sohbat of the 10th of March, 2013.

Madad Madad, Madad Madad, Madad Madad Ya Sahiba-l Imdad. You have many servants O Lord, who can shake the world. If You order even an ant, an ant can shake the world too.

As-Salam alaikum Ya Shah-e Mardan. O Shah-e Mardan! If Shah-e Mardan kicks the world, he can throw it like a ball. He is also the Shah of all fields: Hadrat 'Ali ibn Abi Talib, Radi Allahu 'anhu, Karram Allahu wajha-hu. Masha Allah. O Shah-e Mardan! There are the servants who will throw away Shaytan and the dirty things he does and make the earth clean.

Who is Shaytan anyways? What power does Shaytan have? He has no power but only a claim. He claims "I am this, I am that. I make them do this, I make them do that". You only make a mess!

My Lord (*jalla jalaluhu*). *Allahu Akbar!* May we remember Your Name first, O Allah. Stand up. May we expand, may we find strength. Being lazy is for the unbelievers. Fear is for the unbelievers. *Marhaban* O Shah-e Mardan. He is the Shah of the brave ones and also the Shah of the fields. He is the Shah of the field of bravery: *Sayyidina 'Ali*, Shah-e Mardan. Men and Jinn tremble hearing his name. Shah-e Mardan. *Hadrat 'Ali ibn Abi Talib, Radi Allahu 'anhu wa Karram Allahu wajhahu. Masha Allah. Masha Allah. Subhan Allah. Madad Ya Shah-e Mardan!* Reach us. We will destroy the unbelief! Shaytan is trembling. When he hears the name of Shah-e Mardan *Sayyidina 'Ali*, Shaytan's all thirty-two bones tremble. Shaytan's claim is that "I am the Shah of this field". Who are you? Even if there are one million Shaytans like you, you have no value. O Shah-e Mardan. *Hadrat 'Ali ibn Abi Talib (radi Allahu 'anhu)*. He is the son of our Prophet's uncle, he is the lion of the lions. *Allah Allah! Allah Allah! Marhaban* O Shah-e Mardan, and the Sultanu-I Maydan. He is the Shah-e Mardan and Shah-e Maydan also. O our *Sayyidina 'Ali Effendi*, lion of the lions! *Ya Shah-e Mardan, Masha Allah. Dastur Ya Rijal Allah, dastur*. We are remembering the name of Shah-e Mardan who our Prophet loved. Pull yourself together! May today be a holy day.

Welcome to you, O beloved ones, O beloved friends. This is the morning *sohbat*. May our hearts open, be they relieved. May we be filled with *Nur*; our external and internal. May our day be enlightened also, and fear be away from us. A person who knows Shah-e Mardan and who has love for him does not get stressed or left in hardships. Be careful! Do not make false claims, references (*isnad*), about Shah-e Mardan. He is such a lion that no one can be able to describe him. Many people

say: "We belong to, we follow *Hadrat 'Ali*, the Lion of Allah". They speak empty words. If they follow him, they would look human. They would run for worship and *'ibadah*. They would not run after *dunya*. Who run after *dunya* do not follow *Hadrat 'Ali*. *Sayyidina 'Ali* never ran after *dunya*! O who call themselves "'*Alawi*", you are a thousand years away from being '*Alawi Sayyidina 'Ali, Asadullahil Ghalib!* He is the undefeatable Lion of Allah!

Many people say "I am '*Alawi*". This is an empty claim. The Lion of Allah never. A lion never eats carcass. A lion eats what it hunts, does not eat what others hunt. Lion does not eat carcass either. A lion is a lion. How beautiful. Let us give *Salam*: O beloved friends, O our beloved ones. Who are the beloved ones? They are who love the Lion of Allah. Who love the Lion of Allah, they are the beloved ones. *Masha Allah*. Let us gain some honour at least with his name. They say "'*Alawi*" but run after *dunya*. What is *dunya*? *Dunya* is carcass. They fight for *dunya*; Iranians, Kurds, Turks. They say "We are '*Alawis*". What '*Alawi*? Did the lion ever run after carcass? *Asadullahil Ghalib! Hadrat 'Ali, ibn Abi Talib*. Ah that holy one! What a beautiful, what a majestic lion is he! He will appear at the end of times and finish all the false '*Alawis* and others.

Marhaba O Shah-e Mardan. '*Ali ibn Abi Talib*, the son of the Prophet's(*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*) uncle. What did he teach you? Did he give you permission to dance, women and men mixed? Aren't you ashamed to do folkdance, men and women together? Did *Sayyidina 'Ali* ever do it? From where did you invent this? Aren't you ashamed to say then, "we are '*Alawi*"? *Hasha, thumma kalla!* A beating will come on you because of your false claims. To make folkdance

and dance men and women mixed: if he taught you to do this, ok then, you have the right to do it.

What did Allah Almighty (*jalla jalaluhu*) order for women? "*Wa Qarna Fi Buyutikunna*" (33:33). He (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) said for women "Stay in your homes. Be the ladies of your homes. You are jewels, conceal yourselves. Do not present yourselves to the dirty, bad glances. Do not come into the sight of shameless men, or you will suffer in your graves". This is a bombardment on those who have empty claims, saying "we are 'Alawi". It's the way of who do not know Shari'at. Shaytan invented so many things. Being "'Alawi" is not what they do. Being 'Alawi is, if they are 'Alawis they do not sheathe their swords, do not dismount their horses and do not turn back to their homes without finishing the unbelievers. What is this empty talking? All people became 'Alawis. What 'Alawi? *Hadrat 'Ali* will give your punishment when *Hadrat Mahdi ('alayhi salam)* comes. You will get countless beatings. They do jam' gatherings men and women together. From where did you get this jam' gathering? Did *Hadrat 'Ali* ever do this? What is this disgrace? Fear Allah! Thunder bolts may fall on your head. You corrupt Allah's Shari'at and go after Shaytan's invention? Did *Sayyidina 'Ali* dance doing folkdance with women? *Hasha!* *Sayyidina 'Ali* chased the unbelievers riding on his horse. He chased the soldiers of Shaytan. His mission was this. *Sayyidina 'Ali*, remember his name when you have ablution, *Sayyidina 'Ali*. Do not say "I am 'Alawi"! *Sayyidina 'Ali* will cut your head off. He will cut their heads off. Keep the Shari'at and do not do what *Sayyidina 'Ali* didn't do. Everywhere is filled with corruption, lies, deceits and the inventions of who follow Shaytan. The five pillars of Islam: Prayer

(Salat), fasting (Sawm), Hajj, Zakat (Charity), Iman (Shahada).

They have no prayers! They do not have on their heads what *Sayyidina 'Ali* put on his head. What they dress is the dress of Europeans. They look like unbelievers, they are proud of it. They wear jacket and trousers, they also wear the bridle around their necks which they call "tie". It is the bridle that Shaytan invented to collect his followers. Why do you wear that tie? What does it mean? Did the Lion of Allah wear tie? Did he wear a hat? Did he wear jacket and trousers? Tell me! How are you *'Alawi*? *Sayyidina 'Ali*, our Shah-e Mardan! He is the *Nur* of our eyes. Open your eyes! I will teach you all your lesson! One holy person can take care of the all but they keep quiet, saying "Leave them, they are not worthy of addressing. They follow their egos, they are attached to Shaytan".

Man tashabbaha bi qawmin fa huwa minhum. Our Prophet, Sultanu-l Anbiya (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*) says "Who a nation, a person resemble, he is from them". Do you have any man left wearing Islamic dress in the huge Ottoman land? Say! Where is the flag of Ottomans? Where is the alphabet of Ottomans? Where are the armies of Ottomans? Did the Ottoman armies dance with folkdance? Did the lions of Ottomans who reached to Venice dance doing folkdance? Or did they recite the Gulbank-e Muhammadi? Say for Allah! Your head is not covered. Your moustache is not proper. You shave and then you say, claim "I am this, I am that". With what right? Why do you show up in public wearing a tie? Come and see the dress of *Sayyidina 'Ali*, Shah-e Mardan, put a dagger in your belt. What is a gun? A gun does not scare anyone but a dagger does. Our Prophet (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*)

says, "Carry the iron". What he means with the iron is not the iron you use in construction!

O you who say "we are 'Alawis". You build Nimrod towers reaching up to the sky and then say "we are 'Alawis". How many floors did the house *Sayyidina 'Ali* lived in have? You won't listen to these words? *Sayyidina 'Ali* said "I am coming!" Shah-e Mardan said like this, I heard it too. He said "I am coming. I am sharpening my sword. Because there will no heads left that my sword won't cut off! I am coming to clean the ones who leave the way of the Beloved of Allah, the Master of the Creation". Beware! You will be destroyed. Do not dance doing folkdance one more time! Your names will be written. It is being written starting today. The names of all who do folkdances will be written. Not one of them will reach *Sayyidina Mahdi*. They will never see the face of *Sayyidina 'Ali*, not in *dunya* or in in *akhirah*. You are the people who corrupted the Shari'at of Allah.

Did the Prophet dance doing folkdance? Did *Sayyidina 'Ali* do folkdance? How did you invent such things? They are people who don't fear Allah or who feel shame before the Prophet. They say we are 'Alawi. What 'Alawi? "*Huwa Sammakumu Al-Muslimina*" (22:78). Allah Almighty called you "Muslims", didn't call you 'Alawi or such. Why don't you say "We are Muslims"? "No, we are 'Alawi" they say. If you are 'Alawi, you get nothing in the end and also you will get beaten. There is anger coming now! It is approaching, it is approaching. O Shah-e Mardan. May you send us from your holy line, from your children who will make us walk in your way. I just received an announcement from Shah-e Mardan now: "Mahdi is my son. He will do the things you said". Take measures, prepare your shroud. If you do not correct your way, you won't even be able to find a shroud.

It won't be like the cannons they fire, if *Sayyidina 'Ali* calls out loud from East to West "*Ya Allah!*" *Jalla Jalaluhu.*" O Glorious Prophet! May we be sacrificed in your way". He will march. Let Europe stand in his way, let US, let Russia stand in his way. Whichever nation is man enough, let them face him. This is a bombardment on who say "we are '*Alawi*". Correct your way or *Sayyidina 'Ali* will make nine heads fly over his sword. Shah-e Mardan. *Marhaba* O Shah-e Mardan. We also have our chain reaching to him. I am shy to say but we also have a connection with the Shah-e Mardan. A speck of that majesty and anger also reaches to this poor servant to call, to address. Islam is a fortress that can't be destroyed. Unbelievers are jealous of Islam. They invented all kinds of cannons. Not for each other but to remove Islam. But we removed Islam ourselves! We removed it but they will remove you, they will cut you off from your roots. They will cut the ones who remove the way of Allah from their roots.

Beware O shaved men! O who wear trousers and jacket and who wear tie! Who dress up and show off themselves in the parliaments. This is no joke. It is approaching. *Sayyidina 'Ali* cuts off forty heads with one hit of his sword! O beloved ones, *Marhaba*. Let us say *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim. La ilaha illa Allah hasni. Wa mandak-hala hasni, amin min adhabi. La ilaha illa Allah* is My strong castle, says Allah Almighty. Who enters in it will be saved, in *dunya* as well as in *akhirah*. Hear this word! Do not dance, do not dance like ladies belly dance!

Do not say "we are '*Alawi*". *Sayyidina 'Ali*'s sword stands on your neck, *Karram Allahu wajhahu*. The Lion of Allah. O Shah-e Mardan! How majestic are you. How majestic are you. Allah Almighty invited the Prophet (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*) in His Divine Presence

on the Night of Mi'raj, the Divine Presence of the Lord of heavens. Allah Almighty said "O My Beloved! O My Beloved. You went around My *Malakut* all this time and came here. Did any majesty come to you from anything?" "O our Lord Who knows everything. I didn't see anything majestic but only when I was called to Your Presence, I saw a lion there. I trembled with one look of that lion" said the Master of Both Worlds. "O My Beloved, do you know who he was?" "O Lord, You know". "That is the son of your uncle, 'Ali ibn Abi Talib. He is My special servant. It is the majesty that belongs to him!" His one look can destroy seven worlds! Our Prophet saw his majesty. He said "I saw a majestic lion. I was awed in its majesty". "Did you know who he was? He is the son of your uncle. *Sayyidina 'Ali*". *Sayyidina 'Ali* did not go inside. He was at the door. Who was accepted in the Presence is our Prophet. O who say "we are '*Alawis*", pull yourselves together! Or the sword of *Sayyidina 'Ali* can make the heads fall from East to West in one swing.

O our Lord, our *Subhan*, our Sultan. May You make us from who keep Your way, do not make us from who go astray. O our beloved friends who are listening. Listen and you gain honour, you gain strength. Listen so that you don't run after the carcass of *dunya*. Let us say Allah! *Ya Hu!* May *Salatu Salam* be upon His Prophet. May it be easy for us to keep his traditions. Who do not keep, who adorn their necks with ties, who shave their faces in the morning and in the evening, you have no value. You have no value at all. The *Sahibu-l Waqt* who is coming will sweep and throw you away as the street cleaners do in the streets. Pull yourself together.

This is for everyone: Turks, Kurds, or Arabs. This is an address for all of us. O our Lord, may You forgive us.

Shukur Allah. O beloved ones, O who love Shah-e Mardan. Get ready and attend. Be like Shah-e Mardan. Shah-e Mardan did not even hurt an ant of Allah. Is there anyone left that you didn't hurt? Is there anyone left that you are not enemies to? Then you claim "we are 'Alawis, we are Kurdish, we are Turkish". This has no value. Keep the way of *Sayyidina 'Ali*. It is the way of the Prophet. The way of the Prophet is the way of Allah. Shame to go to your parliament while your heads are uncovered. Shame to allow your women in your parliament. Is it allowed in the Shari'at of Allah to form a parliament with women? Did *Sayyidina 'Ali* dance doing *dabka* with women? What are you?

O Shah-e Mardan, I leave all of them to your judgment. May Allah not leave us to our dirty egos. *Wa lillah Al-Hamd. Marhaban* O Shah-e Mardan. *Marhaban* O our beloved friends, O our beloved ones, O who accept the Truth. Let us say *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim* and walk straight. If not, we become like trash. And there will come so many brooms to sweep the trash. May Allah not make us from that trash. May Allah make us from His honoured servants and from who follow them. *Wa min Allahu tawfiq. Al-Fatiha.*

Chapter Summary

- Being lazy is for the unbelievers. Fear is for the unbelievers.
- We will destroy the unbelief! Shaytan is trembling. When he hears the name of Shah-e Mardan *Sayyidina 'Ali*, Shaytan's all thirty-two bones tremble.
- A person who knows Shah-e Mardan and who has love for him does not get stressed or left in hardships.
- *Asadullahil Ghalib! Hadrat 'Ali*, ibn Abi Talib. Ah that holy one! What a beautiful, what a majestic lion is he! He will appear at the end of times and finish all the false *'Alawis* and others.
- Being *'Alawi* is, if they are *'Alawis* they do not sheathe their swords, do not dismount their horses and do not turn back to their homes without finishing the unbelievers. What is this empty talking?
- *Sayyidina 'Ali* chased the unbelievers riding on his horse. He chased the soldiers of Shaytan. His mission was this. *Sayyidina 'Ali*, remember his name when you have ablution, *Sayyidina 'Ali*.
- What they dress is the dress of Europeans. They look like unbelievers, they are proud of it.
- Tell me! How are you *'Alawi*? *Sayyidina 'Ali*, our Shah-e Mardan! He is the *Nur* of our eyes. Open your eyes!
- Do you have any man left wearing Islamic dress in the huge Ottoman land? Say! Where is the flag of Ottomans? Where is the alphabet of Ottomans? Where are the armies of Ottomans? Did the Ottoman armies dance with folkdance?

Did the lions of Ottomans who reached to Venice dance doing folkdance? Or did they recite the Gulbank-e Muhammadi?

- Shah-e Mardan. May you send us from your holy line, from your children who will make us walk in your way. I just received an announcement from Shah-e Mardan now: "Mahdi is my son. He will do the things you said"
- It won't be like the cannons they fire, if *Sayyidina 'Ali* calls out loud from East to West "*Ya Allah!*" *Jalla Jalaluhu.*"O Glorious Prophet! May we be sacrificed in your way". He will march. Let Europe stand in his way, let US, let Russia stand in his way. Whichever nation is man enough, let them face him.
- *Marhaba* O Shah-e Mardan. We also have our chain reaching to him. I am shy to say but we also have a connection with the Shah-e Mardan. A speck of that majesty and anger also reaches to this poor servant to call, to address.
- Islam is a fortress that can't be destroyed. Unbelievers are jealous of Islam.
- Keep the way of *Sayyidina 'Ali*. It is the way of the Prophet. The way of the Prophet is the way of Allah.
- Shah-e Mardan, I leave all of them to your judgment.

Qadamu Sidqun

Shaykh Muhammad Nazim Adil Al-Haqqani An-Naqshbandi, Sohbat of the 11th of March, 2013.

M*arhaban Ya Shah-e Mardan. Marhaba. How beautiful. As-Salam alaikum, O beloved friends of the Prophet (salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam), O true friends of Shah-e Mardan. Shah-e Mardan! The lion who makes the creation tremble! Al-Hamdulillah. As-Salam alaikum ayyuh-al hadirun, the attending beloved friends. The beloved ones are those who throw the love of dunya from their hearts and who are filled and overflowing with the love of Allah's Prophet and who are on his way, they are who are loved and beloved.*

SalamuLlahu alaikum. Salam be upon you, Salam from our Lord be upon you. They are the ones who will be given Salam at the door of Paradise: "Salamun Qawlaan Mir Rabbir Rahimin". Allah! Angels welcome them at the doors of Paradise: "Salamun `Alaykum Bima Sabartum Fani`ma `Uqba d-Dari" (24:13). Come on in, the happy ones. Shukur Allah, O happy ones. The happy

ones who keep the way of Shah-e Mardan, who carry his sword, who carry his love. *Marhaban. Marhaban. Salam* be upon you at the doors of Paradise: "*Salamun `Alaykum Bima Sabartum*". Who don't consider the trash of *dunya*, who don't take any care for the filth of *dunya*, who don't pay attention to the coercion of their egos, who keep the *Haqq* and who keep their feet firm on the way of *Haqq*. "*Lahum Qadama Sidqin*" (10:2). Who will be accepted in My Presence are "*Lahum Qadama Sidqin*".

Masha Allah! How beautiful, "who have sure steps". Who have twisted steps will go where Shaytan goes, along with Shaytan. But who will come to My Door, says Allah Almighty, "*lahum qadamu sidqin*": The steps they take are the "*qadamu sidqin*", the steps of righteousness. They have true steps, not twisted. *Masha Allah*. "*Fani`ma `Uqba d-Dari*". Angels will welcome them and invite them into the Paradises. *Masha Allah*.

As-Salam alaikum! O true friends, O beloved ones. O who love the ones Allah loves. What we can manage is only this. We can't go higher than this. We are weak people who want to be in the way of those whose steps are on Allah's Way. We want to walk in the footsteps of the lions who walk in the way of Allah. We should not go after the jackals who look for carcass. A holy one said, "People are of two kinds: lions and jackals". Lions go hunting and hunt a clean animal. They don't eat leftovers because they are honourable. They don't eat anyone's leftover. This is the attribute of lions. And the Lion of Allah is *Sayyidina 'Ali*, he is Shah-e Mardan. Did he ever run after *dunya*? Why should he? A lion is not a jackal. A jackal's job is different, a lion's job is different. The lion is the king of the jungle. When it roars, all

creatures in the jungle cower in fear from its roaring because it is the lion. It does not joke.

As-Salam alaikum O beloved friends. O who love Shah-e Mardan, who love his way, *Salam* be upon you. We are also starting our day: *Alhamdulillah illadhi ahyana ba`da ma amatana wa ilayhi n-nushur*. Sleep is like half death. Many people sleep but can't get up. *Shukur* our Lord Who made us get up again. We performed ablution. We made *sajda* for our Lord, we made *Shukur*. We glorified Him. Through whose way? Through the way of Shah-e Mardan. O Lion of Allah! Shah-e Mardan *Hadrat 'Ali ibn Abi Talib. Masha Allah*. When Shah-e Mardan roars, the whole world shakes as in an earthquake. *Masha Allah* we have reached our new day. Allah Almighty made us get up.

The assembly of the beloved ones must be like the assembly of Shah-e Mardan. Shah-e Mardan, he is a lion. Seek his assembly! Seek the ones who represent him. Do not seek jackals, don't seek hyenas. Seek the lion so that you walk behind the lion. *Sayyidina 'Ali (radi Allahu 'anhu)* is the Shah-e Mardan. May his honour come down upon us and we find honour. Let us say every morning: "*Marhaba* O Shah-e Mardan, *Marhaba. Ya Shah-e Mardan!* We love you! We love your way. Although there are many who take wrong steps but you are forgiving, you forgive them". Those who are honoured in an assembly are the *zawat*, noble ones. "O Shaykh Effendi, what is *zawat*?" *Zawat* is what is not trash. Trash is different and noble ones are different. The people of this time are all like trash. There are no noble ones but all turned into trash. Why? Because they run after jackals, hyenas. Why should you run after them? Whose servant are you? There is no one who is not the servant of *Rabbu-l 'Izza* but the way of Shah-e

Mardan is the way of brave ones, it is the way of men. It is the way of lions. Who keep this way are the honourable ones. These people don't know; they don't know where the honour is. The seat they sit on will collapse on their heads one day, they don't know. The sultanate belongs to Shah-e Mardan, belongs to who goes in the way of Shah-e Mardan. Seek them, be with them. Be with lions. Do not be with jackals. Do not be with jackals, don't be with dogs either. Dogs eat what they can and then turn their back to urinate on it. Then other animals come and eat, finish it without paying attention to its urine. The honour belongs to the lion.

Al-mar'u ma'a man ahabba. A person is with the one, with the people he loves. Who loves the lion, who follow the lion, sit at the table of the Sultan. He will be at the honorable table, in the palace of the lion. Other jackals eat carcass. Who go after them are carcass eaters. What is the carcass? *Ad-dunya jeefah*, *dunya* is a carcass. What is the value of who fight running after *dunya*? Carcass. Who loves carcass is carcass also. Who loves Shaytan is Shaytan. Who loves Shah-e Mardan is from him. *Ya Rabbi*, may we live with the love of Shah-e Mardan. We can't go further than this.

O beloved ones. O beloved friends, *Marhaban. Marhaban*, how beautiful. How beautiful, how happy is this assembly of the beloved ones. How happy and joyful are their hearts. They say, "We are so relieved. There is no heaviness left on us". May there be no heaviness on us, may our bodies be in health and safety and we run after the Order of our Lord. And we keep the way of Sultan. Keep the way of Shah-e Mardan and don't fear! Shah-e Mardan is in the Islamic World. Shah-e Qaldan is in Europe. Shah-e Mardan is among the Muslims, in the Muslim World. Shah-e Qaldan. They are not mardan,

they are who you can't know if one is a man or woman (hermaphrodite)! May Allah protect us. Who go to their table will be with them; may be burned, destroyed with them. O beloved ones, O beloved friends. Seek the assembly of the lion, seek the assembly of Shah-e Mardan. Find it, go to it so that you may be written with them. We are their people. Whose people, citizens are they? "Well, some are the citizens of UK, citizens of the US, citizens of Turkish Republic, citizens of Iran". These are of no value. Are you from the people of Shah-e Mardan; *Hadrat 'Ali, Karram Allahu wajhahu?* Do you have an identity card from him? If you have, say! If not, you are also among the jackals. You are of no use. You only fill the streets. You shout and scream, because you don't know what you want.

Allah Almighty says "*Wa Kunu Ma`a s-Sadiqina*" (9:119). Allah Almighty says "Be with the ones who are on the way of Shah-e Mardan". And where are you? You don't know Arabic or Persian! This is the order of Allah Almighty: *Allahu Dhul Jalal* says "Be with the lions". Did He (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) say "Be with jackals"? "*Wa Kunu Ma`a s-Sadiqina*". Who is "*sadiqin*"? Who are the true ones? Who are with Shah-e Mardan. Do not run to the streets and dance men and women mixed one more time saying, "it is nawrouz celebration"! If some rocks rain on your head, we don't interfere. If it snows on you, we don't interfere. If there are hurricanes, we don't interfere. If wolves appear around you, we don't interfere. Be with Shah-e Mardan. Shah-e Mardan never danced with women in the streets, doing folkdance. He flew on his horse from East to West like the wind.

Shah-e Mardan! *Hadrat 'Ali, Ibn 'Amm Hadrat Rasul (salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam)*. May our *Salam* be upon them. Give them *Salam* every morning when you

wake up. They call themselves "*Alawi*", they call themselves "*Irani*". Do you say like this when you wake up in the morning: "*As-Salam Alaika O Shah-e Mardan*. May you accept us and we keep your way. May you send us the ones who will show us the way. There is Mahdi who comes from your line. He is a lion. He is a lion". He is a lion like his ancestor. He also is Shah-e Mardan, Mahdi (*'alayhi salam*) who will come. He will clean the liars, he will clean the ones who corrupt the religion and who spend time with dancing, playing. He will come with Dhul Fiqar in his hand. Dhul Fiqar. O Shah-e Mardan, O Shah-e Mardan. We seek refuge with you. We are waiting for *Hadrat* Mahdi who is coming from your pure line and who will overcome them, who will destroy the sultanate of Shaytan. There is no hope from the others. All of them are tyrants. They don't know what they are doing, they are not aware of their actions. They are in a drunk state of their egos.

Keep the Way of Allah! Do not shave your beard and moustache! Do not wear trousers and jacket. Do not walk without a staff, without having a dagger in your belt. Do not carry guns. Do not carry guns. Carrying guns is not suitable for the brave men. They can make a man fall down along with his gun when they point at him. *Allahu Akbarul Akbar. Allahu Akbarul Akbar. Allahu Akbarul Akbar. Ahlan wa Sahlan. Marhaban* O beloved friends of Shah-e Mardan! We want such a nation that they will be on the way of Shah-e Mardan. We don't want empty claims, empty talks. I don't know, I am afraid that the parliament they sit in will collapse on those who make empty claims. Or I am afraid that its doors will get locked from outside and a fire will take place in it. I am saying this to those who are the "parliament people". One day, because you carry what Allah

does not love over your heads (the portrait), because you don't have the signs of *Allah's Ism Al-Jalil, Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*, written. If a horrible affliction comes on your heads one day in the parliament you sit in, the blame is yours. Take down that portrait and put *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim. Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim* is the heavenly protection for you, wear it around your neck. Put it on your door, in your car so that Angels don't let an affliction come to the place where there is the *Bismillah*. They cover it, protect it or it will burn.

A fire took place in Ankara, burning seven hundred shops. Who started that fire? Did one of these shops have the *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim* sign? No. They don't have? Allah (*jalla jalaluhu*) will remove the ones without the *Bismillah*! When Shah-e Mardan swings his Dhul Fiqar at the ones who are arrogant and claim to be great, at least one hundred heads will fly over it! Put down the statues, put down the portraits. Put the *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim* so that you may be protected. If not they will go and never come back, especially the women. They will disappear. They will not be able to find the way to their homes. They will not be able to recognize their homes. It will come to this. We seek refuge in Allah.

O Egyptians! Do not go out! O Egyptian ladies, you understand the Holy Quran. What did Allah Almighty say to you? "*Wa Qarna Fi Buyutikunna*" (33:33). You go against it! You will get beaten, there is no end to the beatings you will get. The Nile will overflow because of its anger and Egypt will be flooded. What you see now is nothing compared to it. Let your scholars tell you. This is all in the books of the old scholars. All Awliya know that Egypt will be flooded and left under water. There are signs on the minarets of Egypt showing how

high the water will rise. It will sweep. And when the water recedes, the crocodiles will eat what is remaining. They should leave these empty claims. They should be grateful, thankful for their situation and women should not go out in the streets. Who stay in their homes are under protection. For who go out, there is no turning back! That day is approaching. I don't know, it is in these days but is it one week later, one month later, or until Rajab? I don't know. They have the ones who know.

Fortunately, *Sayyidina* Husayn who is the son of Shah-e Mardan, is there and he is preventing it. He is preventing it. But there are evil ones who even try to ban his *maqam*. Crocodiles will eat them. Crocodiles will eat them. Crocodiles will eat who are enemies to Awliya. They should take heed. Crocodiles will appear inside the homes all so suddenly. Do not wait for them to come out of water, crocodiles will be found inside the homes and eat them. They should fear the crocodiles! They should not only expect crocodiles to be in the River Nile, they will appear in the houses. They will tear the ones who are enemies to Awliya, enemies to Ahl Al-Bayt, into pieces and eat them in their homes. The water will drown them and also the crocodiles will eat them. O people of Egypt! Do not run in the streets, go to mosques and beg. Go to the *maqam* of *Sayyidina* Husayn and beg. If you are arrogant, claiming "we are this, we are that" crocodiles will appear in your homes and eat you, will tear you to pieces!

This is also an instruction given to us today, it is from Shah-e Mardan. If you don't take heed, go on! A crocodile appears in the room while they are sitting on their seats, catches their legs and eats them up. Do not say "I am Ikhwan, I am this, I am that". Do not say "I came

here with the votes". O scholars of Egypt! If you say I am lying, then may these crocodiles eat you also. If you don't declare this, waters drown you and crocodiles eat you up; you and your people also. Egypt is in danger. *Aman Ya Rabbi, tawba Ya Rabbi, tawba Astaghfirullah.*

Marhaban O beloved ones. O who keep the way of those their Lord loves. You have a mission. And O who dance doing folkdance! Wolves will eat you. Wolves come down from the mountains and eat you up. You have no place to run. O who say, "we are 'Alawi, we are this, we are that". Wolves will appear from the mountains and eat you because you have no salah, no worship. You have no respect for Allah and His Prophet. Your claim is only "You, or me". If that parliament collapses on you, neither your prime minister nor your bottom minister can be saved.

We are only to warn: Remove the portrait and put the *Bismillah!* Do not say laws, etc. If you have your law, then the heavens also have a law. The building collapses on you where you sit and a fire starts from another side and burns all of you alive. We are only warning. I don't know anything. O Shah-e Mardan! May you make us from those who are on your way. We love you more than ourselves, O Shah-e Mardan, 'Ali ibn Abi Talib. *Masha Allah. Masha Allah.* I am also informing about this because Rajab is coming and Rajab is *Rajabun Ajai-bun*. Your scholars should tell you. If not, a crocodile appears in the room where they sit and swallows them. I am warning them: wherever they are, it is coming on them. The shouting, protesting of a few people has no importance. It will finish thousands, tens of thousands, hundreds of thousands. The Nile is coming on them. A water is coming to Egypt. They should stop playing, dancing. They should return to Allah. They should look

to the pure Shari'at of the Prophet (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*). They should not say "We will make up dustur". Crocodiles eat them up in their homes. Before he finds a chance to do anything, they will catch him from his legs and swallow him; the head one who sits on the seat.

These are a few words inspired to our heart. This is an address for the Turks as well as for the Iranians and who call themselves 'Alawis. Dragons that will swallow all of them will appear. Beware! Their thing is not with any weapons. Once they swallow you, you find yourselves in their belly. O beloved friends! O believers who are the beloved ones of Shah-e Mardan. Dress like him. Go to the ways of worship like he did. Fill your mosques. Make *tawba* and repent or your situation will be very difficult. I don't know how many people will remain in Egypt, in Iran, in Turkey and in Saudi Arabia. I heard that they are fighting. In the Sultanate of Saudi Arabia ladies are insisting to have driver licenses. Is that so? That means, if this idea is put in your heads, it is the work of Shaytan.

Allah says to you "*Wa Qarna Fi Buyutikunna*". And you say "We don't accept, we will drive, we will go wherever we want to and do whatever we want to do". Ok. Ok. Ok. When you drive in the desert, some people will appear and finish the female drivers. Therefore I am warning them and I request from the king who is the ruler of Hijaz, to not give them this permission. If he does, first his own relatives will die from an accident. No one will be able to save them. Do not give this permission to women. Allah said for women "Stay in your houses". These ones want to get the permission to drive around. No! Shari'at does not allow this. If they still don't listen, they will suffer. Beasts will appear from the desert. They

will make the cars upside down with one hit. Do not say our roads are paved. Do not say "we will drive around". Stay in your homes. They want to break the Order of Allah. They say "Give us license to drive". Allah tells you to stay in your homes and you force the king "give us license" If he gives permission, you will suffer. No one can save you.

May Allah forgive us. O our Lord, *tawba*. May You send us a Sultan from the children of Shah-e Mardan. Send us the Sultan who will stop this wildness, who will declare the pure Shari'at of the Prophet (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*). Send us the Sahibu-l Waqt. "After the kings, there will be tyrants" Who come after the kings are considered tyrants. They will be removed. "Then, a man from the Family of my House will come and fill the earth with justice just as it had been filled with transgression". I don't know anything. These are a few words that are inspired by our Sultan Shah-e Mardan. Who listens will be saved. Who don't listen. We have warned: they should not drive, His Majesty king of Hejaz should not give permission for it. Otherwise if an accident happens to the car he is in, then the blame will be on His Majesty the king. We are only to warn. Who wants to listen may listen. Who does not listen is not paying me a monthly salary anyways. What I eat is only a bowl of soup. I don't have anything left to me of the pleasures of *dunya*. People still run after the pleasures of *dunya*. They want to be satisfied but they can't be. You can't ever be satisfied by eating carcass.

Allahu Akbar Allahu Akbar Allahu Akbar wa LilLahi-l Hamd. O Shah-e Mardan, draw your sword Dhul Fiqar and appear! This is what we want. *Aman Ya Rabbi*, You know. There are holy ones who make us speak. They keep quiet and put us in the middle. They say for me

"He can shout, he can curse, the pen is lifted off him anyways". What can we do? We said what we should. Who accepts will be saved. Who don't accept will be lost and disappear either in an earthquake or in a flood or in a hurricane. Many of them will disappear like this. Think on this O Egyptians! Think on this O people of Hijaz! Think on it O people of the Emirates! Do not give permission for the ladies. Ladies should remain in their homes. If you allow them outside, you will be responsible for the calamities that will come and later you will regret and cry saying "I wish I hadn't given permission". Do not give permission O king of Hijaz! Do not give permission for ladies to drive. Then you will cry also.

Tawba Ya Rabbi, tawba Ya Rabbi, tawba Astaghfirullah.
 May You send on us the Sultan who will make us repent
 O Allah. May You send us the Master, may You send us
 Mahdi O Allah. *Bi hurmat al Habib, bi hurmat Al-Fatiha.*

Chapter Summary

- Sleep is like half death. Many people sleep but can't get up. *Shukur* our Lord Who made us get up again. We performed ablution. We made *sajda* for our Lord, we made *Shukur*. We glorified Him. Through whose way? Through the way of Shah-e Mardan.
- The Sultanate belongs to Shah-e Mardan, belongs to who goes in the way of Shah-e Mardan. Seek them, be with them.
- Who loves Shaytan is Shaytan. Who loves Shah-e Mardan is from him. *Ya Rabbi*, may we live with the love of Shah-e Mardan. We can't go further than this.
- Keep the way of Shah-e Mardan and don't fear! Shah-e Mardan is in the Islamic World. Shah-e Qaldan is in Europe. Shah-e Mardan is among the Muslims, in the Muslim World. Shah-e Qaldan. They are not mardan, they are who you can't know if one is a man or woman (hermaphrodite)!
- Allah Almighty says "*Wa Kunu Ma'a s-Sadiqina*" (9:119). Allah Almighty says "Be with the ones who are on the way of Shah-e Mardan".
- Who are the true ones? Who are with Shah-e Mardan.
- Shah-e Mardan! *Hadrat 'Ali, Ibn 'Amm Hadrat Rasul (salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa salam)*. May our *Salam* be upon them. Give them *Salam* every morning when you wake up.

- Do you say like this when you wake up in the morning: "*As-Salam Alaika* O Shah-e Mardan. May you accept us and we keep your way. May you send us the ones who will show us the way. There is Mahdi who comes from your line. He is a lion. He is a lion".
- We want such a nation that they will be on the way of Shah-e Mardan. We don't want empty claims, empty talks.
- They should not only expect crocodiles to be in the River Nile, they will appear in the houses. They will tear the ones who are enemies to Awliya, enemies to Ahl Al-Bayt, into pieces and eat them in their homes.
- People of Egypt! Do not run in the streets, go to mosques and beg. Go to the *maqam* of *Sayyidina* Husayn and beg.
- Do not say "I am Ikhwan, I am this, I am that". Do not say "I came here with the votes". O scholars of Egypt! If you say I am lying, then may these crocodiles eat you also.
- Shah-e Mardan! May you make us from those who are on your way. We love you more than ourselves, O Shah-e Mardan, 'Ali ibn Abi Talib.
- May Allah forgive us. O our Lord, *tawba*. May You send us a Sultan from the children of Shah-e Mardan. Send us the Sultan who will stop this wildness, who will declare the pure Shari'at of the Prophet (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*).

The City of Knowledge

Shaykh Muhammad Nazim Adil Al-Haqqani An-Naqshbandi, Sohbat of the 12th of March, 2013.

M*arhaba* O our glorious son! May you give *Nur* to Islam. May your *Nur* increase. Let us trade. We need to trade. Let us say *Marhaba*. O Shah-e Mardan, *Marhaban*. O beloved ones, O beloved friends of Shah-e Mardan, *Marhaba*. How beautiful; Allah Almighty accepted the fajr prayer from us. He (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) made us get up and we prayed, *Shukur Allah*. Allah is Who makes us to pray. *Wa bi shukri tadumu ni'amm*. With what the blessings continue? *Wa bi shukri tadumu ni'am*. Blessings continue with *Shukur*. When one is not thankful, blessings don't last. "*La'in Shakartum La'azidannakum*" (14:7). The conclusive and clear verse is in the Holy Quran.

Dastur Ya Rijal Allah. Dastur Ya Shah-e Mardan. We don't know anything but these few beloved friends, the lovers of the Prophet (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sal-*

lam), the lovers of Shah-e Mardan *Sayyidina 'Ali (radi Allahu 'anhu)*. We love our Prophet, the Master of the Creation. Shah-e Mardan is who is the Shah of this Way, *Hadrat 'Ali ibn Abi Talib* is Shah-e Mardan. Maydan-e Mardana, who is the Shah of the field of bravery, the field of men, the real brave man is only our *Sayyidina 'Ali* who is the Shah-e Mardan. Be careful about this. The Maydan (field) belongs to Shah-e Mardan. *Alhamdulillah*. We have love for him. We hope that we have a *nisbah* (connection) with him. Shah-e Mardan. Shah-e Mardan, he is the son of the Beloved's uncle. Shah-e Mardan, *Sayyidina 'Ali ibn Abi Talib*. Oh foolish ones! When you wake up in the morning, your assembly should open with Shah-e Mardan. *Allahu Akbar!*

Today is a new day. *Yawm al-jadid, rizq al-jadid*, Shaykh Muhammad Effendi. A lion came to our assembly today. Whatever they make us say with his *barakah*, we will say. It is not that we know and say these words, but the words open themselves. The honour of an assembly is according to the most honoured one present there. The assembly of the Prophet (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*) is different. The assembly of the Companions, or the *Nur of Khulafa-ir Rashideen* assemblies is different. The assemblies of Sahabas are different, it is according to their levels. And after them, every person depending on which Sahaba's way he keeps, and how strongly he keeps it, he also receives from that honour. For us now, the most honoured one is Shah-e Mardan, after the Prophet *alayhi Salatu was-Salam*. Although the order goes Abu Baqr as-Siddiq, *Sayyidina Umar* and *Sayyidina Uthman*, but the Seal is with *Sayyidina 'Ali*. He is the Shah-e Mardan!

When *Sayyidina 'Ali* cried at the top of his voice, the walls of the castle of Khaibar collapsed. With his majes-

ty, with the power of his bravery, *Sayyidina 'Ali* drew his sword, and hit once the Khaibar castle and the walls of the castle collapsed and a water came out from its place. And I passed from there and saw it, *Shukur Allah*. That water still flows, in the middle of the desert. The sword of Shah-e Mardan touched and the water came out. The castle of Khaibar surrendered to the Lion of Allah, Shah-e Mardan, *Hadrat 'Ali, Sayyidina 'Ali. ibn Abi Talib*. O Shah-e Mardan, I may speak on your behalf. You are who make me speak. Who keep the way of Shah-e Mardan are those who are beloved to Shah-e Mardan. Who leave his way are the ones who are trash. They are trash, they have no value. Shah-e Mardan; when we are also opening our assemblies, say, Shaykh Muhammad: O Shah-e Mardan! Send us your heavenly support. Let us say then; Shah-e Mardan said *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*.

He drew his Dhul Fiqar with *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*. The sword of Shah-e Mardan is double-edged. He is a dragon, if he hits with it, he can cut the earth into two! No doubt! Do not doubt, he is the Shah-e Mardan, *Sayyidina 'Ali ibn Abi Talib*. O who lie, claiming "We are 'Alawis"! You are not even anything close to him. Be true ones or the sword of Shah-e Mardan will make all your heads cut off and fall down. *Shukur Allah* that He (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) gives our hearts the *barakah*, the love, the yearning for Shah-e Mardan and we are able to speak. If we speak till the Day of Judgement, it wouldn't finish.

"What do you know?" I don't know anything but our Prophet (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*) said: *Ana Madinatul 'ilm wa 'Aliyyun babuha*, Shah-e Mardan. "I am the City of Knowledge. Every knowledge is with me. The knowledge of heavens and earths is with me. I am

that city. And the gate of that city is *Sayyidina 'Ali*." "And Ali is its gate". One can't enter inside without *Ha-drat 'Ali's love. Subhan Allah*. It means the time is near, Mahdi (*'alayhi salam*) will come from his pure line, that because it is near, this (inspiration) comes to me so strongly. I am nothing. "And Ali is its gate". Shah-e Mardan has all kinds of knowledge. Ask from it, ask from it.

La ilaha illa Allah hasni. Wa man dakhala hasni, amin min adhabi. The knowledge is coming is from Shah-e Mardan; Shah-e Mardan is the gate of the knowledge. The city of the knowledge is the Prophet. Our Prophet, who is the Master of the Creation. The knowledge that comes from him. Allah Almighty (*jalla jalaluhu*) says, *La ilaha illa Allah hasni. La ilaha illa Allah* is My castle. *Wa man dakhala hasni, amin min adhabi.* Be strong, speak like a man! Do not look at who is around when you are speaking. Give the right of what you speak. Shaykh Mehmet Effendi, may your level be high. May the *barakah* of this grandson of mine be plenty, his father's also. *Allahu Akbar. Allahu Akbar Allahu Akbar Allahu Akbar Allahu Akbar.* What a magnificence it dresses on people. It is coming from *Sayyidina 'Ali*. O imitated *'Alawis*, be careful!

It is said that when Shah-e Mardan mounts his horse he would not move at all. He would stand as still as a statue from steel. There was no one who could stand in his way. All liars who claim to be *'Alawis* should beware! They should beware of Shah-e Mardan's Dhul Fiqar. Dhul Fiqar was given to him, Dhul Fiqar was given to Shah-e Mardan on the night of Mi'raj. If he hits with it from here, he can make the heads of the unbelievers in the West fall down in one swing. If he looks at the East and swings his Dhul Fiqar, the heads of all the imitated

'Alawis will fall down. Beware! Do not look at who speaks but look to who makes us speak. O Shah-e Mardan, may you accept us. May our souls, our lives be sacrificed for you O beloved Companion of the Master of the Creation and the son of his uncle. O Lion of Allah who stands in the Presence of Allah. *Asadullahil Ghalib*, 'Ali ibn Abi Talib. *Asadullahil Ghalib*, 'Ali ibn Abi Talib. *Masha Allah*.

Show high respect for him, Shaykh Mehmet Effendi. *Man 'azza 'uzza*. Have you heard of this saying? *Man 'azza 'uzza*. When you show high respect for who is worthy of it, you also are respected. It is not showing respect for men that are of no value, it is showing respect for Shah-e Mardan. He (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*) was informed from the Divine Presence of Allah and he informed us about it also, he made him stand in the door. "I am the city of knowledge and in the gate is the son of my uncle, 'Ali ibn Abi Talib, he stands there with his sword". "O My Beloved" said Allah Almighty (*jalla jalaluhu*). "You saw, inspected all these realms. You looked at all of them. This is the Night of Mi'raj. "Was there anything among them that dressed on you majesty?"

The Angels are so magnificent like this, S. Mehmet Effendi. "O My Lord Who knows everything. Nothing scared me among them" he said. "Meaning none of them dressed on me a magnificence, a majesty" he said. "That if there was something like this in them, I would tremble also. Only when You called this weak servant to Your Divine Presence, when You called Your servant to Your Presence, I saw a lion at the door and I trembled inside from his glance" said the Prophet (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*). "Did you recognize who he was, O My Beloved, O Muhammad Mustafa! That one

who stands at the door is *Asadullahil Ghalib*, 'Ali ibn Abi Talib. He is Ali, the son of your uncle" said Allah Almighty. Look at the majesty of our *Sayyidina 'Ali*! All the Awliya, if they don't receive a majesty from him, they can't be a *Wali*, Shaykh Mehmet Effendi. A small drop reaches them. He is an ocean, if a drop from it comes on them, they look like a dragon!

O imitated 'Alawis! Pay attention to these words spoken. If you don't pay attention, Dhul Fiqar will cut off your heads; can cut off one thousand heads in one swing. Can cut off ten thousand of you, in one swing. When he swings that Dhul Fiqar, he will destroy all the imitated 'Alawis. Beware! Beware! Fear from this! And glorify the Prophet, and know and glorify the Shah-e Mardan who is the son of his uncle. Other Sahabas would collect themselves when *Sayyidina 'Ali* entered an assembly. The Prophet (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alyhi wa sallam*) would welcome him standing up, would kiss him. They don't write this in the books either. All Sahaba would stand up. *Asadullahil Ghalib*, 'Ali ibn Abi Talib! O Ahlu Sunnah wa-l Jama'at! If you respect him less than this, it means there is doubt in your iman.

What those who do folkdance call "love for *Hadrat 'Ali*" is all wrong, imitated! These things are not worthy of the glory of our *Sayyidina 'Ali*, Shah-e Mardan. If he hits with his sword once. When he was fighting at the battle of Khaibar, in one hit with his sword, he cut the head of the strongest man of that castle. The edge of his sword touched the ground and where it touched the ground a water came out pouring. A water come out. *Alhamdulillah* I passed through Khaibar and drank from that water of Shah-e Mardan too, with the permission of Allah!

O Shah-e Mardan, we love you. O Shah-e Mardan, we are waiting for Mahdi (*'alayhi salam*) who will come from your pure line. The power and majesty of Mahdi (*'alayhi salam*) is also the same as *Sayyidina 'Ali*. He also belongs to the line of Shah-e Mardan, he also dressed his dress. Therefore Mahdi (*'alayhi salam*) will say "*Allahu Akbar Allahu Akbar Allahu Akbar*", *Takbir* when entering Sham. Mahdi (*'alayhi salam*) comes by the side of Jordan and enters into Sham; enters with *Takbir*. With one swing of his sword, the heads of all liars will fall down. Be straight! *Fastaqim!* Allah Almighty said to the Prophet: "*Kama 'Umirta*". "Stand firm and straight as you are commanded". O kings, O leaders, O chiefs! Islam is not a toy. The pure *Shari'atu-l Muhammadiyya* is not a toy. It requires high respect. If you show high respect for it, a power, a majesty comes to you from a place you never expected. If not you hope, expect help from the unbelievers who have no *tahara!* You filled the country with weapons, this is fired into the air, this you throw into water". If one of the holy ones breaks wind, all of them break down and can't move. Say Allah! *Fastaqim Kama 'Umirta*.

Do not play, don't dance! They say, they say other things and dance together with women. Do not make religion as a game, or you will be taken and you can't even tell where the sword came from. Beware O you, who claim and say "We are *'Alawis!*"! You are as far from being *'Alawi* as the East is from the West. Keep quiet! We can't even be like the dog waiting at his door. But we have a connection with him. Therefore beware. Do not say anything to me! If what you say reaches my Sultan, he will kick out all of you. I am a weak servant. *Allahu Akbar Allahu Akbar Allahu Akbar*. O Shah-e Mardan, *Marhaba!*

O beloved ones! O beloved friends. May you be the ones who are beloved to Shah-e Mardan, who are his lovers and don't fear. Do not fear in *dunya* or in *akhirah*. No earthquakes, no floods, no snows, no hurricanes can reach you. You live all clean. They have no prayers, no worship, only dancing and fun. They do all kinds of dirty things and then ask "Why did this come to us?" May Allah forgive us. It comes from following your dirty ego. May Allah protect us from following our dirty ego. If a horse is going right and straight, does his Master whip it? No. If a donkey is going the right way, carrying its load. All have the attribute of donkeys now, there is no Man left. All make their egos ride them. They make their egos ride them. Shaytan rides on their egos now and says "There is no one better than us, stronger than us".

Ok, unbelievers may speak like this. But why do Muslims speak this way? Do the people in Syria, in Iraq, in Turkey, in Iran, say "we are the soldiers of Shah-e Mardan, we came for him"? Do they say this? No, they don't. They drop bombs from air on people. Why do you drop bombs on people? You want to make Shah-e Mardan all angry, wrathful with you so that he cuts you off from your roots? For what do you strive? What did *Sayyidina* 'Ali say? Did he ever do what you are doing? Aren't you ashamed to say "We are 'Alawi"? "O who keeps our way" says Shah-e Mardan. "You say the truth, you say the truth. You haven't yet spoken one word from the thousand words that should be spoken". But it will appear; the magnificence of Islam will appear. Who will manifest the magnificence of Islam is Shah-e Mardan, *Sayyidina* 'Ali and who is from his grandsons, *Sahibu-l Zaman Mahdi* (*'alayhi salam*). He will be like the wind. Which plane, which cannon, what can stand

against it? *Allahu Akbar Allahu Akbar Allahu Akbar*. He does not need bombs or cannons, all of them will fall down. Be aware of the magnificence of Islam. Know, acknowledge our *Sayyidina 'Ali* who is the Shah-e Mardan, and who are dressed with this magnificence.

Keep his way and don't fear. No hurricanes, no snows, no floods, no earthquakes can touch you. O Lord! What can we do? Today these words came from Shah-e Mardan. Who says it is wrong may not be able to survive tonight. There is also this: may he not survive tonight and they bury him in his grave. And if someone speaks ill of us, may his tongue be tied. We are a weak servant of Allah. We are delivering you what is given to us. Today here there are from the men who are only a few on earth. There is the powerful one here that he is absorbing it like a hose; the one who is the Qutb, from the Ishraqiyyun, there is Adnan Effendi, there is Shaykh Mehmet Effendi. They are full with power, they are full with magnificence. If they make them angry, their situation will be very bad. O Shah-e Mardan! We are waiting for the Master to whom you will deliver the Dhul Fiqar. We are waiting for those days. May Sham open. May the tyrants who oppress the people finish each other. They will come! An army from the side of Sham will come. And in it, there will be Mahdi (*'alayhi salam*). He will come and conquer. Wait for him!

You say "US will do this". Let US and Russia watch over what will run through their legs before they do it! And especially the Iranians, they have so many claims. Let me see what they will do. What they wear will run through their legs! *Sayyida Zainab* and *Sayyida Ruqayya* are very angry with them! The Sahaba, the holy granddaughters of our Prophet are very angry! Let us wait and see what will come on them. "Retreat!" she said. She

said to the commander of the Iranian army "Retreat! There is no permission for you to enter here, neither for you nor for your soldiers. If you don't retreat, you will see what I'll do!" and he didn't enter. She made them retreat. There are people who know about this. There are holy ones among them. They don't reveal themselves but do what they are supposed to do. O Lord, don't leave us in the hands of the dirty ego. May You not give any chance for Shaytan's deceits, traps, O Lord. We are Your weak servants O Lord. We love You, we love Your Beloved and want to keep Your ways. May You dress on us the dress of power, majesty, the dress of Islam. May You dress on us the dress of *Sayyidina 'Ali's* soldiers O Lord. He will clean this dirty word.

Shah-e Mardan! *Alfu Salat Alfu Salam ala Sayyidi-l Awwalin wa-l akhirin. Thumma ala Sayyidina 'Ali ibn Abi Talib, Radi Allahu 'anhum wa Karram Allahu wajhahu.* I ask for their intercession. We spoke in a little tasteless way but they tolerate it. My heart is at peace, the beloved ones of Allah are present here. O Shah-e Mardan. He also laughed today. "Well said" he said. I said "What can we do? We are nothing but they don't deserve better than this". He said "Speak and don't fear". It is impossible to look at his face because of his majesty. *Aman Ya Rabbi! Aman Ya Rabbi. Aman Ya Rabbi. Allah Allah.* Let us say "Allah, Allah", O people! O beloved friends, O beloved ones. Let us send *Salam*, say *Marhaba* to the Shah-e Mardan. May his love increase in our hearts. May we keep his way and our Lord and His Beloved be pleased with us. *Al-Fatiha.*

Chapter Summary

- *Marhaba* O our glorious son! May you give *Nur* to Islam. May your *Nur* increase. Let us trade. We need to trade. Let us say *Marhaba*. O Shah-e Mardan, *Marhaban*.
- We love our Prophet, the Master of the Creation. Shah-e Mardan is who is the Shah of this way, *Hadrat 'Ali ibn Abi Talib* is Shah-e Mardan.
- The Maydan (field) belongs to Shah-e Mardan. *Alhamdulillah*. We have love for him. We hope that we have a *nisbah* (connection) with him.
- Oh foolish ones! When you wake up in the morning your assembly should open with Shah-e Mardan. *Allahu Akbar*.
- A lion came to our assembly today. Whatever they make us say with his *barakah*, we will say. It is not that we know and say these words, but the words open themselves. The honour of an assembly is according to the most honoured one present there. The assembly of the Prophet (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*) is different. The assembly of the Companions, or the *Nur* of *Khulafa-ir Rashideen* assemblies is different. The assemblies of Sahabas are different, it is according to their levels.
- For us now, the most honoured one is Shah-e Mardan, after the Prophet alayhi *Salatu was-Salam*. Although the order goes Abu Baqr as-Siddiq, *Sayyidina* Umar and *Sayyidina* Uthman but the Seal is with *Sayyidina 'Ali*. He is the Shah-e Mardan!

- *Shukur Allah* that He (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) gives our hearts the *barakah*, the love, the yearning for Shah-e Mardan and we are able to speak.
- "And 'Ali is its gate". One can't enter inside without *Hadrat 'Ali's* love. *Subhan Allah*. It means the time is near, Mahdi (*'alayhi salam*) will come from his pure line, that because it is near, this (inspiration) comes to me so strongly.
- Shah-e Mardan, may you accept us. May our souls, our lives be sacrificed for you O beloved Companion of the Master of the Creation and the son of his uncle.
- Glorify the Prophet, and know and glorify the Shah-e Mardan who is the son of his uncle. Other Sahabas would collect themselves when *Sayyidina 'Ali* entered an assembly. The Prophet (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alyhi wa sallam*) would welcome him standing up, would kiss him. They don't write this in the books either. All Sahaba would stand up. *Asadullahi Ghalib*, 'Ali ibn Abi Talib! O Ahlu Sunnah wa-l Jama'at! If you respect him less than this, it means there is doubt in your iman.
- When he was fighting at the battle of Khaibar, in one hit with his sword, he cut the head of the strongest man of that castle. The edge of his sword touched the ground and where it touched the ground a water came out pouring. A water come out. *Alhamdulillah* I passed through Khaibar and drank from that water of Shah-e Mardan too, with the permission of Allah!
- kings, O leaders, O chiefs! Islam is not a toy. The pure *Shari'atu-l Muhammadiyya* is not a toy. It requires high respect. If you show high respect

for it, a power, a majesty comes to you from a place you never expected.

- But it will appear; the magnificence of Islam will appear. Who will manifest the magnificence of Islam is Shah-e Mardan, *Sayyidina 'Ali* and who is from his grandsons, Sahibu-l Zaman Mahdi (*'alayhi salam*). He will be like the wind. Which plane, which cannon, what can stand against it?
- Be aware of the magnificence of Islam. Know, acknowledge our *Sayyidina 'Ali* who is the Shah-e Mardan and who are dressed with this magnificence.
- Today here there are from the men who are only a few on earth. There is the powerful one here that he is absorbing it like a hose; the one who is the Qutb, from the Ishraqiyyun
- May the tyrants who oppress the people finish each other.
- An army from the side of Sham will come. And in it, there will be Mahdi (*'alayhi salam*). He will come and conquer. Wait for him!
- Shah-e Mardan! *Alfu Salat Alfu Salam ala Sayyidi-l Awwalin wa-l akhirin. Thumma ala Sayyidina 'Ali ibn Abi Talib, Radi Allahu 'anhum wa Kararam Allahu wajhahu*. I ask for their intercession.
- Let us send Salam, say *Marhaba* to the Shah-e Mardan. May his love increase in our hearts. May we keep his way and our Lord and His Beloved be pleased with us.

Man's Capital

Shaykh Muhammad Nazim Adil Al-Haqqani An-Naqshbandi, Sohbat of the 13th of March, 2013.

Yasin Sharif is the heart of the Quran. *Al-Hamdu lillahi lladhi hadana li imanu wa-l Islam wa sharrafana bi Nabiyi Sayyidina Muhammad Sayyidi-l Awwalin wa-l Akhirin wa Alihi wa Sahbihi ajmain.*

What a beautiful beginning is this. O beloved ones! Welcome to our assembly, O listeners. Let us see what will be granted to us today in the assembly of beloved ones.

Welcome to you. You came in goodness and may you return in goodness. Our day started with goodness, may it end with goodness. O beloved ones, O beloved friends. We are a weak servant. We receive support according to the level of our weakness. Just like how the parents of a child who can't walk yet, who is learning how to walk, hold his hands and make him walk slowly; we are like this also, we are weak ones. We need people who will hold our hand. The people who cannot understand this fact continue to bang their heads against the

walls. They keep falling down and then standing up, and hurting themselves. We need the one who will hold our hand. O beloved ones!

A person is written with the one who he is friends with, who he loves, *Sayyidina* Mehmet Effendi. May our day be good. May our glory be high. May our servanthood for our Lord get better. We should strive for this. For this, what is a *Sohbat* for? To hear, to know what is bet our Lord more beautifully. O beloved ones. *Salamullahu alaikum*, may Allah's *Salam* be upon you. Allah's *Salam* is to His Beloved, and from His Beloved comes to Shah-e Mardan. And from Shah-e Mardan, it comes to those who love him and keep his way. And we also, according to our situation from what is inspired to us, as old people call "*sunuhat*"; whatever it is that they inspire to our heart, we speak. It is not that we know and speak but it is an assembly of the beloved ones and it is with what they will grant us.

Shah-e Mardan! *Sayyidina* 'Ali ibn Abi Talib is the Shah-e Mardan. With his love, we want to strengthen our faith, we want to learn the ways of respect. A person who does not have respect is trash. A person who has respect is valuable. These morning assemblies of ours are small assemblies we do after we finish the service, the awrad of the fajr prayer as much as we can do. Let us say as the first order, *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*. Do not start anything without the *Bismillah*. Teach this first: "*Kullu amrin dhi baalin lam yubda' fih Bismillahi fa huwa abtar.*" This should be taught, people should be reminded of this. Whichever work does not start with the *Bismillah* is cut off. It is barren. They say it for who does not have a child. That one has no offspring. May Allah grant us good offspring. May we have beautiful

offspring. And whoever we are related to, we should be under his discipline.

The assembly of every Murshid, every holy one starts with *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*. The *Bismillah*, Shaykh Muhammad Effendi, is an ocean. Whatever jewel you seek, you can take from it. There is nothing which does not exist in it: *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*. We don't want the treasures of the worlds. What we want is a station in the heavens, that it is eternal. We want to prepare for it. The key of the seven heavens, what unlocks the Seven heavens is *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*. There is permission to recite the *Bismillah* for *dunya* things but really what the believers should carry is the key of the Realm of *Malakut*. It is a shame to recite the *Bismillah* for *dunya*. The *Bismillah* should not be recited for *dunya* things. Why should we? There is no need. There is no need. There is a lock on the treasure, it has a guardian. No matter how much or how good the treasures of *dunya* are and how many men wait for it, they have no value. Let them take it! If you have treasure, leave it in the open so whoever likes may come and take. Only warn them: "If you take from this treasure, then you will be asked: "What did you do with it? Did you do it for your ego?" Shame on you if you did it for your ego. It is the same thing as taking a jewel and putting it under peoples' feet. Shame on you, shame on you. You should collect jewels in *dunya*. The treasures of these jewels are unlocked with the *Bismillah*.

What good can be here? *Dunya*, what can one do with the treasures of *dunya*? What can the treasures of *dunya* give us? Let's say the rich ones who own treasures eat a lamb; they eat one lamb in the morning, one at noon and one in the evening. What else can they do? What they eat has no value. What is it that makes Man differ-

ent from the animals? What animals do and their service is known and clear. Man's service is also clear. "*Man Tashabbaha bi Qawmin fa Huwa Minhum*". Whoever emulates a people is from them. The dogs seek bones, they get happy when they find one. Their masters seek meat, they want kabab. When dogs find bones, they get very happy. Distinguish yourself from them. Therefore O beloved ones, the Sultan of our assembly is Shah-e Mardan. May *Salatu Salam* be upon the Master of the Creation. And after him, may the *Salatu Salam* be upon Shah-e Mardan. We should glorify them, we should learn this. We should learn *adab*. A person without *adab* has no value in *dunya* or in *akhirah*. And here, the beloved ones, the beloved friends want to listen to something after the fajr prayer.

In the old times people would gather in a "*mehfil*" after fajr prayer and drink some coffee. Wherever it is that they can find a holy one to honour their assembly; whether it is a *dargah*, or a *takka*, or a mosque they would sit and listen. They would get refreshed. They get refreshed, they are strengthened. They are filled with love. What is the capital of Man? It is love. Were you loved by someone? Did you love someone? This is your value. "Well, we love horses". Then you will be resurrected with horses. And this is the new fashion, people carry dogs. What business do you have with dogs? "But we love them". "*Yuhshar al-mar' ma` man ahabb*". A person will be resurrected with what/ whom he loves. On the day of Judgement he will be asked "who did you love?" "I loved this dog". "Take away this one with the dogs. His mind is not more than this. His doings are not more than this".

Shame on him. He can't find what he should love in his *dunya* life, puts a chain on its neck and carries a dog. He

becomes a servant to the dog. Be servant to Allah! You serve a dog? What good can come to you from a dog? Its saliva is dirty, the animal's itself is dirty. He keeps barking, he has nothing else other than this. He bites, or kicks, he has no other job. Why do you look after it? Why do you waste your time, finish your life going after this animal? If you ask him to do some charitable work, he does not do but there is a huge dog behind him. There are even some dogs who eat their Master when they get angry.

We seek refuge in Allah. Ego is also a dog. Who follows his ego; one day his ego bites him, tears him into pieces and makes him Shaytan. Whoever follows his ego becomes Shaytan. Whoever follows the *Wali* of Allah, the Shah-e Mardan, he also becomes like Shah-e Mardan, a person who has dignity. I saw this in Europe. No one in Europe knows what is clean or what is dirty. We were touring around in a city, Shaykh Mehmet Effendi and I saw a man. There was a huge dog behind him, and there was a bag and a shovel on his shoulder. I asked "Why does he go out with such equipment like this?" They said "The municipality prohibits the dogs wandering around in the cities because of their dirt. Therefore these men are the servants of dogs: they carry this shovel and bag to make sure their dogs and to not break the order of the municipality. When these dogs poop on the streets, since the municipality prohibited it, they pick it up and put in the bag. Then he walks carrying it on his shoulder".

Is this humanity? Is this the civilization of Europe? It is becoming like dogs, turning into dogs! Shame on the great Muslim World that each one of them carry a dog, saying "it is new fashion". There are some small dogs and ladies carry them on their chests, make them sleep

in their beds. They do all kinds of dirty things. Shame on them. They have time to do this. "*Al-mar'u ma`a man ahabb*". A person will be resurrected with whom he loves. These ones are dog lovers. What do they call it, animal protectors? Protection of animals. Why do you protect? "What can we do?" they say, "it is our animal". So you became an animal too. You have an honour. You are Man. Do not you know what you should do? How come you become animal lovers? Especially the dogs, they are dirty. *Najasun*. One can't eat from the plate it licks, one can't touch the skin of a dog. Its saliva is dirty. But who listens? Adult men in Europe walk in the streets carrying bags on their back. And there are also dogs that wear muzzles because they attack. It is only a dog, you can't rely on a dog. You can't trust a dog, it can bite you all of a sudden. There are some that even eat their masters. This is the civilization of Europe, this is being Westernized, this is.

And what have we also turned into now? We have become a socialist society. How did this happen? Our nation is also socialist, it is a socialist nation. Therefore all our work should be compliant with the social laws, everyone should. And I say "If all who go to the Turkish parliament carry a dog, what can we do? You can't leave the dog. If another person tries to take his dog when the Prime Minister is entering the dog starts fighting, shouting, barking. It has to come and stay with the Prime Minister no matter what! What is this? "What can we do?" he says. "Let the dog come in and I caress its head". So he caresses the huge wolf dog and then leaves. Or else it will scream. It is a dog. Can a dog be equal to a man? Here, this is the civilization of the West, may it collapse. Today people turned into dogs

and they are fighting each other. They say "socialist people, socialist nation". Here, take the nation!

You removed the monarchy and whole world is corrupted now. Because the Sultan would say *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim* and would say "*Madad Ya Shah-e Mardan*". Because when Sultan mounts his horse he would call "*Madad Ya Shah-e Mardan*". When he drew his sword, Europe would tremble. Now we are running after Europe. Why? They made us forget the *Bismillah*. There are fires in this place, hurricanes in that place. This place is flooded, fire burned that place, hurricane blew away. I am asking, did they have the *Bismillah* in their homes? "Why should we? Is it a mosque here?" they say. Look, what a foolishness. Say *Bismillahi Rahmani Rahim*! The *Ism Al-Jalal* of Allah Almighty is in it. The *Bismillah* is the Holy Name which has My *Ism Al-Adham*. When you hang My Name, no fire can reach you, or no floods or no hurricanes can reach you. You can't get stuck under snow either. But they removed it and now they are suffering. Whole country is flooded, under water. If it rains a little more, these buildings that they call skyscrapers will move from their foundations and collapse on their heads.

Allah Almighty says "*Inna 'Ardi Wasi`atun Fa'iyaya Fa`buduni. 'Inna 'Ardi Wasi`atun Fa'iyaya Fa`buduuni*" (29:56). I made the earth spacious so that you can live on it, He (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) says. It is not narrow. "*Wasi`atun*". Tanwin is for emphasizing. The earth is very spacious, says Allah Almighty. "*Fa'iyaya Fa`buduuni*". Worship Me Alone. I made the earth spacious for you. If all of you gathered in one place you can't even fill an island. I granted you this huge world with its everything but you are not satisfied; you want more, you want more. A hurricane may come and blow

you away. The Nimrod buildings you built will collapse on your head. Their foundations will become loose and collapse on their heads. They don't speak these things.

O Shah-e Mardan. O beloved friends, O beloved ones. O who love Shah-e Mardan, listen for Allah! Pull yourselves together. The real talent is not trying to show yourselves beautiful to the people but it is to come to the Presence of Allah enlightened on the Day of Judgment. If you want your face to be enlightened, say *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*. The *Bismillah* is forgotten and the *mizan* (balance) of the earth has gotten corrupted. People are never satisfied. Now hunger will come too. Hunger is also coming; also a hunger will follow these protests. People will eat each other. Even there are news reaching Shaykh Mehmet Effendi, that hunger comes in the end of times and what do the people do? Hear this. They go around the graves and say "this one has just gotten buried. Let's open his grave, there is meat on him, he didn't rot yet. Let's open it, take his meat and throw in here the bones". O people, this word is the word of *Haqq*, listen! Do not forget the *Bismillah*. If you do, all kinds of troubles come on you. Who wants to be saved from troubles should say *Bismillahi Rahmani Rahim*.

O Lord, we make *sajda* for You, we are upon Your servanthood O Lord. O Shah-e Mardan! Consider us from your beloved ones. Consider us from your *jama'at*. He says "How can I? You didn't keep the *adab* I showed you. How can I consider you from myself? You may see the life I lived explained in the books. And how do you live? You sink into *haram*. And then you ask help from us! What can we do for you? You finished yourselves". O who consider themselves as *'Alawis*! Or who consider themselves as Shi'ite, or who considers themselves as

Muslims from other sects, be careful! You are on the wrong way. You should straighten your way. If not you will deserve what comes on your heads. Allah Almighty said "*Inna 'Ardi Wasi`atun*, My earth is spacious". And the ones ruling Turkey are piling people in Istanbul! How many bridges are there? Are they now building the fifth bridge? Why are they building these bridges? "There are more cars than the people, they are not enough" they say. Send everyone back to their places! "*Inna 'Ardi Wasi`atun*". Allah Almighty said "The earth is very spacious". "*Fa'iyaya Fa`buduuni*, Worship Me alone and I grant you everything you need".

Say *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*. How beautiful, how beautiful. May Allah not deprive us, deprive our children, our brothers from the *Nur* of the *Bismillah*. Do not emulate the unbelievers! "*Man Tashabbaha bi Qawmin fa Huwa Minhum*". Whoever emulates a people is from them. Carry the outlook, the majesty of Islam. Do not say "I studied *Ilahiyhyat*, I am a scholar". A man came to the mosque on Jum'ah, before the Jum'ah prayer and saw the man cleaning the mosque. He saw that there is no one around. He asked him "What are you doing here?" "I clean the mosques. Today is Friday". "Is this your job?" "Yes, and what is your job? Can you please help me a little bit? The mosque is big, help me a little bit and we clean". He said "*Ya Hu*, what a bad man are you! I am a scholar who studied *Ilahiyyat*". "If you studied *Ilahiyyat*, is it forbidden in *Ilahiyyat* to sweep the mosques?" "Shut up. I am a man of such rank! Men like you do the sweeping!"

Al 'Azamatu lillah, Wa-l Kibraya'u lillah; Allahu Dhul Jalal. He says "I studied *Ilahiyyat*, I don't sweep the mosques". He said "O son, if you studied *Ilahiyyat*, how did you become a scholar without sweeping a mosque?"

"Keep quiet, you ignorant one!" "You are the ignorant one, O son. Allah Almighty said to the great Prophet Ibrahim *"Wa Tahhir Baytiya Litta'ifina Wal-Qa'imina"* (22:26). Allah Almighty said to the Great Prophet Ibrahim: "Clean My House for the coming visitors, for who make *tawaf*, for the pilgrims, for the *mu'tamirs*, for who will pray there, *"Wa Tahhir Baytiya Litta'ifina Wa l-Qa'imina"*. How can you say "I can't do it?" You and your knowledge gives you nothing other than the claim of greatness Shaytan gives you an affliction. You aren't anything but full of claims of greatness and arrogance. Go and do whatever you like, I clean!" They teach them like this, the knowledgeable ones of this time all have their noses stuck up in the air. If you say "Come and sweep here, "I can't sweep, I have a diploma". May your diploma be torn apart.

O beloved ones, come on in to the assembly of Shah-e Mardan. Learn *adab* from Shah-e Mardan. *Allahu Akbarul Akbar. Allahu Akbarul Akbar. Allahu Akbarul Akbar.* May You send us Your servants who will teach us *adab*. People are imitating Shaytan. They are not imitating the Prophets. They left Islam and want the fashion of Europe. I heard that the wives of very rich ones say "Give us permission to drive". The king of that place said "I won't give!" And they inflict on him saying "Give us this permission no matter what and we drive our own cars". He said "Can't be". I said Bravo for that king. We have many sins but He (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) can erase them. This order of the king is good. They want to drive around. No! Allah Almighty said, what did He (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) say *Sayyidina* Mehmet Effendi? *"Wa Qarna Fi Buyutikunna"*. Stay in your homes. *"Wa dhkur-na Ma Yutla f' Buyutikunna Min 'Ayati llahi"* Meet in your homes to talk over things. Gather in your homes

and think on the wisdoms of the Holy Quran. "How can you be good servants for Allah, look to this" the Verse orders. Where are you in this? He (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) is warning: "*Wa La Tabarrajna Tabarruja l-Jahiliyati l-'Ula*".

Do not be like the women of the times of ignorance, be like the ladies of Islam. May Allah forgive us. O Shah-e Mardan! May *Salatu Salam* be upon the Prophet., and then upon the four Great Companions ('Ali, Fatima, al-Hasan, al-Husayn), and then upon the Companions and then upon those who follow their ways. O Lord, may You not deprive us of the treasures of the *Bismillah*, not deprive us of its power and majesty and *Nur*, O Allah. We are helpless. Send us a Sultan, send us the Sultan who will collect Islam, who will show the magnificence of Islam to whole world and who is from the line of Shah e Mardan. *Marhaba* O beloved ones. These are the few words said after the fajr prayer. Who pray the fajr prayer and wait; make a *sohbat* even if they are three people, upon the method of our Tariqah: *Tariqatuna sohbat wa l-khayri fi jamia'*.

Allah sends you inspirations through the great holy ones. Your inspiration is true and you find relief. Set off with the *Bismillah* and may your way be open. All the open doors of who don't say the *Bismillah* close. And all closed doors of who say the *Bismillah* open. O our Lord, *tubna wa raja'na ilayk. Tawba Ya Rabbi, tawba Ya Rabbi.* Let all of us say *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*. O Shah-e Mardan, *Salatu Salam* may be upon you and your great ancestors. *Salatu Salam* may be upon the Companions, upon the pure line of Shah-e Mardan. May Allah not separate us from their assemblies. Allah Almighty granted us honour with His service. May Allah not make us servants to dogs.

Let us say "*Amin*" O beloved ones. For the honour of the Beloved, *Al-Fatiha*.

Chapter Summary

- *Salamullahu alaikum*, may Allah's *Salam* be upon you. Allah's *Salam* is to His Beloved, and from His Beloved comes to Shah-e Mardan. And from Shah-e Mardan, it comes to those who love him and keep his way.
- Shah-e Mardan! *Sayyidina* 'Ali ibn Abi Talib is the Shah-e Mardan. With his love, we want to strengthen our faith, we want to learn the ways of respect
- Let us say as the first order, *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*. Do not start anything without the *Bismillah*. Teach this first
- Whichever work does not start with the *Bismillah* is cut off. It is barren.
- The assembly of every Murshid, every holy one starts with *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*.
- The key of the seven heavens, what unlocks the Seven heavens is *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*. There is permission to recite the *Bismillah* for *dunya* things but really what the believers should carry is the key of the Realm of *Malakut*
- When dogs find bones, they get very happy. Distinguish yourself from them. Therefore O beloved ones, the Sultan of our assembly is Shah-e Mardan.
- In the old times people would gather in a "*mehfil*" after fajr prayer and drink some coffee. Wherever it is that they can find a holy one to honour their assembly; whether it is a *dargah*, or a *takka*, or a mosque they would sit and listen.

- What is the capital of Man? It is love. Were you loved by someone? Did you love someone? This is your value. "Well, we love horses". Then you will be resurrected with horses.
- Whoever follows his ego becomes Shaytan. Whoever follows the *Wali* of Allah, the Shah-e Mardan, he also becomes like Shah-e Mardan, a person who has dignity.
- Can a dog be equal to a man? Here, this is the civilization of the West, may it collapse.
- You removed the monarchy and whole world is corrupted now. Because the Sultan would say *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim* and would say "*Madad Ya Shah-e Mardan*". Because when Sultan mounts his horse he would call "*Madad Ya Shah-e Mardan*". When he drew his sword, Europe would tremble. Now we are running after Europe. Why? They made us forget the *Bismillah*.
- Say *Bismillahi Rahmani Rahim!* The *Ism Al-Jalal* of Allah Almighty is in it. The *Bismillah* is the Holy Name which has My *Ism Al-Adham*. When you hang My Name, no fire can reach you, or no floods or no hurricanes can reach you. You can't get stuck under snow either. But they removed it and now they are suffering.
- "*Fa'iyaya Fa'buduuni*". Worship Me Alone. I made the earth spacious for you. If all of you gathered in one place you can't even fill an island. I granted you this huge world with its everything but you are not satisfied; you want more, you want more.

- If you want your face to be enlightened, say *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*. The *Bismillah* is forgotten and the *mizan* (balance) of the earth has gotten corrupted.
- O people, this word is the word of *Haqq*, listen! Do not forget the *Bismillah*. If you do, all kinds of troubles come on you. Who wants to be saved from troubles should say *Bismillahi Rahmani Rahim*.
- Shah-e Mardan! Consider us from your beloved ones. Consider us from your jama'at. He says "How can I? You didn't keep the *adab* I showed you. How can I consider you from myself? You may see the life I lived explained in the books. And how do you live? You sink into *haram*. And then you ask help from us! What can we do for you? You finished yourselves". O who consider themselves as 'Alawis! Or who consider themselves as Shi'ite, or who considers themselves as Muslims from other sects, be careful! You are on the wrong way. You should straighten your way. If not you will deserve what comes on your heads.
- People are imitating Shaytan. They are not imitating the Prophets. They left Islam and want the fashion of Europe.
- Lord, may You not deprive us of the treasures of the *Bismillah*, not deprive us of its power and majesty and *Nur*, O Allah. We are helpless. Send us a Sultan, send us the Sultan who will collect Islam, who will show the magnificence of Islam to whole world and who is from the line of Shah-e Mardan.

Dhakkir

Shaykh Muhammad Nazim Adil Al-Haqqani An-Naqshbandi, Sohbat of the 14th of March, 2013.

As *Salamu alaikum*. How are you Haji Mehmet? Leave if you're tired. He's not. In the way of Allah, *inshaAllah* we won't get tired. The way of Allah won't get us tired. Way of Shaytan exhausts, crushes. This is a *sohbat* assembly, a friendly chat. Friendly chat. What can we do?

Our Shaykh Sultanul Awliya used to say like that Shaykh 'Abd Allah Daghestani, "When two believers come together, they should make *sohbat*." Like what? Even if he does not know anything "Oh our believing follower believing brother, how are you? *Shukur Alhamdulillah*, we're fine. We live with the beneficence. We thank our Lord, send *Salat* and *Salam* to His Messenger. We send also *Salam* to Shah-e Mardan he should say. If there's enough time to milk two sheep if they talk, it bring closeness. Even the trees lean towards each other. So even though our meeting is short and small we hope that our Lord *Jalla wa Ala* for the honor of His Beloved

and Shah-e Mardan may forgive us and bring us together with His clean servants. "*Al mar'u ma'a man ahabba.*" A person is with the ones he loves. On the day of judgment who do you find? The one you love.

Today is Thursday the day before the holy Friday. The eve of Friday. Let's start our meeting. Let us say "*Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*". He says, "Anything without the *Basmala* is infertile" - meaning without solution or benefit. Like a weed it grows, it has a festival for one month or two months, in the third month dries, turns into straw, disappears. There are also the trees. When you plant a tree, the tree grows, grows. There's a command for it to reach a certain target.

May our meeting be Shah-e Mardan's honorable meeting. Shah-e Mardan made *sohbah* for Ashabi Kiram so that his honor may reach us. Because Shah-e Mardan, *Hadrat 'Ali Karram Allahu wajhahu Asadullahil Ghalib*. Our Master *Hadrat 'Ali* is the undefeated lion. We remember his name because our Prophet (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*) said, "everything has a door. I am the City of Knowledge. 'Ali is the Door." All wisdom, that comes from the Prophet, comes from Shah-e Mardan. We say as much as we receive from Shah-e Mardan. For this reason, the honorable Ashab of the Honorable Nabi, the fourth of *Khulafa-i Rashidin* Shah-e Mardan *Hadrat 'Ali* ibn Abi Talib were undefeated. Always victorious. Our Master *Hadrat 'Ali* Shah-e Mardan. Wherever he goes, he shakes, roars. He is victorious with his Dhul Fiqar. So, we are saying let's follow the way of the great ones. Our Shaykh is Sultanul Awliya. He also used to say this. If there's enough time to milk make a meeting" he said. Milking two cows; five minutes or three minutes or seven minutes it takes that

much time. Even this much, a believer should give and take with another believer. How nice!

This is good manners Shaykh Mehmet. When two believers meet, there may come a benefit. *Marhaba* Shah-e Mardan. 'Ali ibn Abi Talib. Shah-e Mardan, who shakes the ground *Hadrat 'Ali ibn Abi Talib, Radi Allahu 'anhu. Karram Allahu wajhahu Hadrat*. Remember his name. He is the Door of City of Knowledge. The City of Knowledge is the Prophet (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa salam*) Nobody knows the limits of that city. Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) said: "*Qul law kanal bahru midadal likalimati Rabbi ma nafidel kalimatu Rabbi walaw ji'na bimithlihi madadan*". The words of my Lord - if the oceans, oceans followed and they were ink, it's not enough to write His Words. More comes afterwards.

In our presence *Janab-u Rabbul Izzet* nothing diminishes. Nothing diminishes from our treasures, never. Yet *Kalimatu Rabbi*, from the wisdom of Allah Almighty if He speaks, in order to write that Shaykh Mehmet, "*Law kanal bahru midadal likalimati Rabbi la nafidel kalimatu Rabbi, walaw ji'na Bimithlihi madadan*". If the oceans were ink, the trees were pens they can't finish writing. There's a comparison between pre-eternal and eternal my son. Pre- eternal, eternal, amazing. "If the oceans were ink, the trees were pens," won't finish writing."

You have to believe. The honor of mankind is belief. Believers have honor. Unbelievers don't have honor. *Marhaba* Shah-e Mardan. After fajr prayer a believer, the believers either in *dargahs, takkas* or mosques, used to gather around a holy person and say: "let's listen and learn something." So, we also want to follow the way of the great ones. We get permission from Shah-e Mardan, he is the Head of all *Tariqahs*. Shah-e Mardan *Hadrat*

'Ali ibn Abi Talib *karram Allahu wajhahu* isn't it ? *Allahu Akbarul Akbar, Allahu Akbarul Akbar. Allahu Akbarul Akbar!*

So many things. How much can an ant carry? It's either a bit, a piece of wheat, barley, or a sesame. That's what an ant can carry. An ant can't carry all the grain in the world. It takes according to its capacity, its ability. An ant takes its livelihood. It also hears the *tasbih* of the grain, which it brings. "*Wa in min shay'in illa yusabbihu bi hamdihi*" There's nothing that does not glorify Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*), "*wa in min shay'in illa yusabbihu bi hamdihi*" The whole body of an unbeliever also glorifies Allah. But because of negligence he isn't aware of it. Every cell of ours glorifies Allah. *Subhan Allah, Subhan Allah, Subhan Allah Sultan Allah*, there's nothing that does not say this. It makes *Tahmudi tamjid*. It glorifies and makes *tasbih*. May Allah not make us from those unaware. Negligence takes away the honor of mankind. If he loses his guard for one second, he loses honor. Shaytan also pursues him to make him forget. Shaytan makes him forget, he says, Shaytan.

What makes Shaytan flee? *Audhubillahi min ash-shaytanir rajim. Audhu* makes him flee. Also when he hears the name of Shah-e Mardan he tries to find a place to escape. Because if Dhul Fiqar in Shah-e Mardan's hands once falls on him, he can't stand up again. *Allahu Akbar. Allahu Akbar. Allahu Akbar.* The sects are truth. But there's a group in particular, the group of Shah-e Mardan. There are other groups, which are made up by Shaytan. Follow the group and way of Shah-e Mardan. Keep his direction. Be at his service. Pay homage to him. This is a way leading to Paradise. Those against him are the groups of people without any group. Made up by Shaytan, unfortunately today all the world

is running after Shaytan's inventions. They don't care about the wisdom sent by Shah-e Mardan, the Door of the City of Knowledge. *Hazahumullah*. May Allah make their faces dark. That's why people of this age have no light in their faces. Is there light on the faces of those who forget Shah-e Mardan? Is there light in their hearts? Is there love in their hearts? Do they have wisdom? No, never.

Open the door. How should I open? Say *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. The door opens to you. How nice. Oh Shah-e Mardan be our witness. We said *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*, grant us. There's no limit to your wisdom. An ant can carry small things, if he grants us in that way, he turns the world upside down. But nobody wants. When is there an aspirant? When there is endearment. The one who loves, wants. Who does not love, does not want. Hungry wants, who is full does not want. Ignorant wants, who knows what is he going to do? People, who know are holy ones. The ones, who don't know, they don't seek this secret.

Oh friends! The friends of Shah-e Mardan, the ones, who wait for him and who carry his love and the ones who understand the honor of the Prophet, the power and majesty of Shah-e Mardan the ones who know and try to know. Seek. "*Utlubu l 'ilma walaw bis Sin*" isn't it? The hadith of the Prophet, from Shah-e Mardan. Seek wisdom. Whoever has that wisdom even in China, go, get it, he says. Because wisdom gives you honor and saves you. You'll be *Muqarramin*. The ones, who are close to Allah. When he says the ones close to Allah they are *Ambiya, Awliya, Shah-e Mardan*. You'll be close to them. Light is dressed upon you. Power is dressed, majesty is dressed. So, start Shah-e Mardan *Alfu Salat Alfu Salam ala Sayyidil Awwalin wal Akhirin. Wa ala ali-*

hi wa Sahbihi ajma'in. Wa Salamullah kadhalik ala Shah-e Mardan Hadrat 'Ali ibn Abi Talib Karram Allahu Wajh. May Allah make his face white.

"*Wa Dhakkir*" Amri llahi. "*Wa Dhakkir fa inna Dh-dhikra tanfaul mu'minin*" Remind he says. He didn't write "teach." He said "*Wa dhakkir*", he didn't say *Allim. Wa Dhakkir*. Quran Karim: "*Wa dhakkir fa innadh-dhikra tanfaul mu'minin*". Remind it says that mankind has honor. He has honor as much as he has wisdom. Animals don't have honor, because they don't have wisdom. The honor of mankind is how much he reveres *Rabbul Izzet* and *Habibi Kibriya* and Shah-e Mardan. He is given honor according to that. Take. It does not decrease. One of the lovers said that way. "I searched in the assembly of knowledge, I requested. Wisdom comes last, it's *adab*, it's *adab* that comes first." Take care of *adab*, they'll give it to you. Not to shameless ones. The ones, who don't respect elders or younger ones who don't know Shah-e Mardan, who don't follow the way of Sultan of Ambiya, the Beloved of Allah, nothing is given to them. They put straw in front of them. Take the straw and eat it. That's what you know. The jeweler knows jewelry.

So many things. What we say, what they make us say, is not even a drop in the sea. Gives us ease, gives us power. Our distress goes, we feel relieved. We become a lion, a horse. Our Master *Hadrat 'Ali* is Shah-e Mardan. When he roared the hearts of the unbelievers in the West and East trembled. Is it enough? How isn't it enough? Worthless, dirty unbelievers invented a machine. East and West hears it. You say it's enough. When I say, if our Master *Hadrat 'Ali* calls it reaches East and West, you are puzzled. What is your invention? It reaches East and West. Allahu *Dhul Jalal* with

His Divine Reverence respected Shah-e Mardan, how can his call not reach East and West? Reaches and exceeds.

Oh Shah-e Mardan! Send us from your endearment. It's not sent, you will search he says. It's not sent. Seek so it will be given to you. Their door, *Awliyai tahtaki babi la ya'lamahum illa Ghayri*. Awliya, who are on My way, Shah-e Mardan, and Him. That is the way of My Beloved. I have domes up in the sky. They don't see each other. They all have a different attribute. *La ya'lamahum illa Ghayri*. Nobody knows them except Me. My Awliya, Shah-e Mardan is one and only. Shah-e Mardan educated countless ones. *Tahtaki babi, Awliyai tahtaki babi*. Beneath my domes. We say domes of sky. A dome. Who can count His domes? What is revered in each dome, the ones who revere Shah-e Mardan, who revere the Master of the Universe, who submit to *Rabbul Izzet*, they know. Try to be one of those.

Why do you walk on earth? Say *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. Oh the owner of the Maydan! 'Ali ibn Abi Talib, oh Shah-e Mardan! Do not set us apart from your endearment. Do not let us leave your way. Let us not part from your honored way. This, this, for this reason oh friends! Listen to what Shah-e Mardan says. The Door of the City of Knowledge the one who is loved by the Beloved of Allah. How is 'Ali ibn Abi Talib? What is he going to tell you? Follow. Did *Hadrat 'Ali* tell you to follow this dirty world?

Now so many people say they are 'Alawi, they are this, that. What do you have? What did you take from Shah-e Mardan? Fighting in this sewage called *dunya*. I'm going to take this carcass, you are going to take that carcass. There's nothing else you are interested in. Did

Hadrat 'Ali run after this world? You aren't ashamed to say we are 'Alawi, we are Shi'a? You all run after the carcass of this world. You say we are 'Alawi, we are Shi'a. You are neither this nor that.

Ya Shah-e Mardan. Dhul Fiqar is flaming. He will tackle the liars, the owners of meaningless claims. He took out his sword. It's near. It's near. Do not play! Do not talk nonsense! Do not cross the border! What is our border? Servanthood. No claims other than servanthood. Say we are 'Abd Allah. Do not claim we are Shiite or 'Alawi. Who are you? I'm the weak servant of Allah. What do you want? What we want is the Allah's approval. Which way can we find it? The way of Shah-e Mardan. He takes from his uncle's son *Sayyidil Awwalin wal Akhirin, Muhammad Mustafa*. Beware!

This is a *sohbah*. It is for waking up. When two believers come together, even there's enough time to milk two cows, they should say *Marhaba*, they should praise Shah-e Mardan. They should send *Salatu Salam* to Nabi of End of Times; should glorify Allah. Say "*Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*" and walk. That's our program. Who don't obey, they are all rubbish. They are worthless.

Ya Shah-e Mardan send us your help. Send Mahdi from your sons. Send us a Sultan. Send us a Sultan to destroy the Sultanate of Shaytan. *Ya Sayyidil Awwalin wal Akhirin*, Our Master for the honor of Shah-e Mardan. May he have permission. Damascus and East shall be saved. May all people be saved. May they live with honor. Now people have life without honor. May Allah not leave us without the honor of belief. *Wa dhakkir*, O Beloved, remind, *fa inna dh- Dhikra tanfaul mu'minin*. Everyday I say. It's not the same everyday. It's presented in a different way. We say *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. Even if we

said until the end of time, it does not end. Say the *Basmala*, stand up in the morning. Wash your face and hands. Prostrate to your Lord. Open the door with *Basmala*. Everything flows. If not, the world won't reach you. No benefit for you. It turns into a low life. Honored life is the life starting with *Basmala*. Remember Shah-e Mardan, his (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*) uncle's son. Send *Salatu Salam* to the Master of the Universe. Step out with *Basmala*. Everything is serene. Otherwise trouble after trouble comes. *Ya Rabbi* let us repent. Do not send us away from Your servanthood. We are weak *Ya Rabbi*. Nobody listens to us. Send us the holy ones to listen to.

For the honor of the Beloved. *Wa bi hurmatil Fatiha*.

Chapter Summary

- The way of Allah won't get us tired. Way of Shaytan exhausts, crushes.
- Our Shaykh Sultanul Awliya used to say like that Shaykh 'Abd Allah Daghestani, "When two believers come together, they should make *soh-bah*."
- Even if he does not know anything "Oh our believing follower believing brother, how are you? *Shukur Alhamdulillah*, we're fine. We live with the beneficence. We thank our Lord, send *Salat* and *Salam* to His Messenger. We send also *Salam* to Shah-e Mardan he should say.
- Even the trees lean towards each other. So even though our meeting is short and small we hope that our Lord *Jalla wa Ala* for the honor of His beloved and Shah-e Mardan may forgive us and bring us together with His clean servants.
- Let us say "*Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*". He says " Anything without the *Basmala* is infertile" - meaning without solution or benefit.
- All wisdom, that comes from the Prophet, comes from Shah-e Mardan. We say as much as we receive from Shah-e Mardan. For this reason, the honorable Ashab of the Honorable Nabi, the fourth of *Khulafa-i Rashidin* Shah-e Mardan *Hadrat 'Ali ibn Abi Talib* were undefeated. Always victorious. Our Master *Hadrat 'Ali Shah-e Mardan*.
- You have to believe. The honor of mankind is belief. Believers have honor. Unbelievers don't have honor.

- We get permission from Shah-e Mardan, he is the Head of all Tariqahs. Shah-e Mardan *Hadrat 'Ali ibn Abi Talib karram Allahu wajhahu*
- There's nothing that does not glorify Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*), "*wa in min shay'in illa yusabihu bi hamdihi*". The whole body of an unbeliever also glorifies Allah. But because of negligence he isn't aware of it. Every cell of ours glorifies Allah.
- Negligence takes away the honor of mankind.
- Follow the group and way of Shah-e Mardan. Keep his direction. Be at his service. Pay homage to him. This is a way leading to Paradise. Those against him are the groups of people without any group. Made up by Shaytan, unfortunately today all the world is running after Shaytan's inventions.
- That's why people of this age have no light in their faces. Is there light on the faces of those who forget Shah-e Mardan? Is there light in their hearts? Is there love in their hearts? Do they have wisdom? No, never.
- Animals don't have honor, because they don't have wisdom. The honor of mankind is how much he reveres *Rabbul Izzet* and *Habibi Kibriya* and Shah-e Mardan. He is given honor according to that.
- The ones, who don't respect elders or younger ones who don't know Shah-e Mardan, who don't follow the way of Sultan of Ambiya, the Beloved of Allah, nothing is given to them.
- Why do you walk on earth? Say *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. Oh the owner of the Maydan! 'Ali ibn Abi Talib, oh Shah-e Mardan! Do not set us apart from your endearment. Do not let us

leave your way. Let us not part from your honored way.

- This is a *sohbah*. It is for waking up. When two believers come together, even there's enough time to milk two cows, they should say *Marhaba*, they should praise Shah-e Mardan. They should send *Salatu Salam* to Nabi of End of Times; should glorify Allah. Say "*Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*" and walk. That's our program. Who don't obey, they are all rubbish. They are worthless.

To the New Pope

Shaykh Muhammad Nazim Adil Al-Haqqani An-Naqshbandi, Sohbat of the 15th of March, 2013.

Rijal Allah/ Men of Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) Sit comfortably, Shaykh Mehmet Effendi. Do not be official, what can we do. There is difficulty when being official. *Marhaba. Marhaba ey hadi-run/present ones Ey Yaran!* The lovers of Shah-e Mardan, The ones who love Shah-e Mardan. We shall make a gathering in his name. Oh Shah-e Mardan, look down on us. Shah-e Mardan 'Ali ibn Abi Talib (*radi Allahu 'anhu*). God bless him. He struck his sword at the castle of Khaybar. He was very fierce. Allah's (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) Lion.

The Jews were there. They controlled the roads. They didn't allow anyone to come or go. That is where he went to conquer. He wanted a soldier to fight against, is there anyone? The fighting started one-on-one, then the battle and killing continued at the Castle of Khaybar, the Jewish Leader, Shah-e Mardan was asking for a soldier. It is the field for soldiers. If there is anyone, let

him come out to the field. He rode upon Duldul. It was his famous mount, Duldul, right? If he wants it will go slow, if he wants, with wings. Duldul could fly like an eagle. MashAllah. *As Salamu Alaykum ey Yaran*. The ones who love Shah-e Mardan. The ones who love him. Allah Allah. Allah Allah.

He was asking for a soldier, at the Castle of Khaybar. A warrior from that place. Let him come out for battle. He came out to the field. *Hadrat 'Ali (radi Allahu 'anhu)*, Shah-e Mardan riding on Duldul. He was riding the horse, Duldul. He had a ride called Duldul. If he wants, it will go slowly, if he wants Duldul will go like the wind. He went to the field with Duldul and asked for a soldier. Whoever there is, will come to the field of soldiers. He came, the Jewish leader of that place, he came, and when *Hadrat 'Ali (radi Allahu 'anhu)* saw him, he didn't even go down to his level. There was no one-on-one fighting, no. As soon as he came, he raised Dhul Fiqar, and with one blow sliced him into two. When the end of Dhul Fiqar hit the ground, water flowed out. That water is still flowing.

One time, with Allah's (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) permission, *Shukr Allah Salatu Salam* on our Prophet (*sallallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam*) and Shah-e Mardan. I passed through there, Hajji Mehmet. We also prayed there. I was going to Saudi Arabia traveling by road. The water is still flowing from there. Because when *Hadrat 'Ali (radi Allahu 'anhu)* swung his sword, he stabbed their leader and from his fierceness, water came out of the ground. That water is still flowing. I drank from it, *Alhamdulillah*. Sometimes fierceness is coming. Who are we, and what is our fierceness? We are nothing. *As-taghfirullah Astaghfirullah*. The door of the Castle of Khaybar, right? He forced it open with one push. That

castle is still there, Sh Mehmet. We passed through there, I also prayed there. Water is flowing from where his sword hit. It is a spring. It started to flow, and Shah-e Mardan and the soldiers of Islam drank from that water. They made abulution, prayed, and went through. Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) granted me the chance to reach that holy place once. I also prayed and drank from the water. *Shukr Allah*. The *barakah*/blessings of that water, until Judgement day, will not leave us. That blessing is there.

Shah-e Mardan, *ey Yaran; Yaran Shah-e Mardan*. Oh Lion of Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*). He was riding upon Duldul. *Hadrat 'Ali (radi Allahu 'anhu)* Karrar is his name right, the name of *Hadrat 'Ali Effendi*? Karrar is another name of Shah-e Mardan. (Karrar: The one who attacks his enemy again and again, relentlessly) *Ya Rabbi* from their blessings, from the blessings of Habibullah, let us also be dressed; let the mightiness of Islam be seen. The unbelievers are standing up, they are saying, "We are ruling the world". We are saying to them, if you rule this world, this world is a WC, take it and pour it over your heads. Let them wear it on their heads. The believers don't go down to that low level. They don't go down to the low level of ruling the world. The world will follow after them. That is Shah-e Mardan. He has Dhul Fiqar in his hand. The nation of unbelievers is still trembling. They know, they are not oblivious. Because the Seal of the Prophets' cousin, the Lion of Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) is here.

And his name is written, they don't say, those who don't have *Iman*/faith, the people without faith. Those who claim to have faith in Isa (*'alayhi salam*)/Jesus Christ. So you believe in Isa (*'alayhi salam*)/Jesus Christ, then you put him on the cross? The great Prophet, Allah's (*sub-*

hanahu wa ta'ala) beloved Messenger whose honor is in the last days, "After me the Seal of Prophets will come." And his uncle's son, 'Ali ibn Abi Talib, is Shah-e Mardān, he is Karrar. When he strikes, the walls of the castle are destroyed. With one strike at the Castle of Khaybar, it reached the water and began to flow. *Shukr Allah* I drank from that water. That water is flowing in the middle of the desert. Shaykh Mehmet, my son, was not born at that time. *Allahu Akbar*. How nice, Shah-e Mardān. Karrar, to call him karrar, right? Remind me, does this title have another part?

Haydar-i Kerrar. (The lion that attacks relentlessly).

Kerrar! *Allahu Akbar*. Allah's (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) Lion, no one can stand against him. Shah-e Mardān. *Sayyidina* Muhammad's (*sallallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam*) uncle's son. *Hadrat 'Ali (radi Allahu 'anhu)* May Allah bless him. *MashaAllah*. Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) allowed me to pass through there. And I drank from the water. That water is still flowing there. *Insha Allah* you will also go there. He will go my son will go. It is not impossible. It is closed now but it will open. Love is coming to me for him. Even though I have no energy, when mentioning Allah's (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) Lion, Shah-e Mardān, power is coming. I have no energy to speak. His name Karrar, the Lion of Allah, who no one can stand against. When I call his name, Shah-e Mardān, power comes to me. I don't know anything. I don't claim to know anything. I am talking about the honorable one, Our beloved Prophet's beloved cousin, Shah-e Mardān. If we mention from now until the Day of Judgment, it will not finish and it has no end.

And he is "*Aliyun babuha*" Prophet said, I am the City of Knowledge. Every knowledge is from me. I am the City

of Knowledge. Whoever enters the city, will find everything. Whoever enters our city, will find and know everything. These people are saying, "We did this, we did that". *Ya Hu Allah's (subhanahu wa ta'ala) religion, "Inna d-dina 'Indallahil Islam" (3:19)* In Allah's presence, the only religion that is accepted is Islam. All Prophets were Muslim. They did not worship Christos. Christos, Isa (*'alayhi salam*)/Jesus christ. Who was Isa (*'alayhi salam*) prostrating to? Say! Was Isa (*'alayhi salam*) worshipping himself? *Hasha/Never*. Isa (*'alayhi salam*)/ Jesus Christ. Why do you not say, to Whom did Isa (*'alayhi salam*) prostrate? Was he prostrating to himself? Who was he prostrating to? The One Who created him, he prostrated to his Lord. Why don't you do that, you say 'we are Christian'.

Who was Isa (*'alayhi salam*) prostrating to? Say! Did Isa (*'alayhi salam*) not have anyone to prostrate to? Why Don't you say! To Whom did Isa (*'alayhi salam*) prostrate? I am asking all the Jesuits. I am asking the Christians. I am asking, Who was Isa prostrating to? Was he prostrating to himself? To Whom was Isa's (*'alayhi salam*) prostration? Did Isa (*'alayhi salam*) not prostrate to anyone? Why aren't these people prostrating? The Pope was changed. Everyone became unsettled. Who does the Pope prostrate to? If he prostrates to Isa (*'alayhi salam*), then who does Isa (*'alayhi salam*) prostrate to? To Whom is Isa (*'alayhi salam*) prostrating? If he is a god, and they are calling him a god, and then they are putting him on a cross. If he is God, why couldn't he defend himself? What kind of God is this? If five worthless people hang him on the cross, what value does he have? What value?

Who did Isa (*'alayhi salam*) prostrate to? I am asking the whole Christian world. I am also asking the new

Pope. Let him say, did Isa (*'alayhi salam*) prostrate? I am asking the new Pope and the old Pope as well. Did the Christian world choose you to prostrate to you? I am asking, who is the Pope representing? If he is representing Isa (*'alayhi salam*), did Isa (*'alayhi salam*) prostrate? To Whom did Isa (*'alayhi salam*) prostrate? Isa (*'alayhi salam*) prostrated to his Lord. You are calling Isa (*'alayhi salam*) a god, who does God prostrate to? Did the disciples of Isa (*'alayhi salam*) prostrate to him? *Hasha*/Never Isa (*'alayhi salam*) did not say, "I am your Lord, prostrate to me". He did not say, "make a cross, hang me on the cross". The cross is everywhere, show me naked on the cross. Is this your honor, your religion, your faith? Tell me People of the Book, the nation of Isa (*'alayhi salam*), Christians. Christos, in Greek. Did he force them to prostrate to him? Did the disciples prostrate to Isa (*'alayhi salam*)? What is this? The world became unsettled, these millions of people.

What did you elect? What is election? Oh Shaykh, we are now in the time of democracy. Everything happens by election. So we came together we said, "Let him go, let him go where he goes". "We will come up with a new one, and put him in charge". I am asking the new one and the old one, did Isa (*'alayhi salam*) prostrate? You are saying, "The son of Allah". *Hasha*/never. If the Owner of the heavens is his father, did Isa (*'alayhi salam*) prostrate to his father? Did he prostrate to Him on earth? Tell me! Why do not you prostrate, instead you do this and that with your hand. Who instructed you to do that? *Ey Shah-e Mardan! Ey 'Ali ibn Abi Talib*. We are asking. The Christian world was shaken. Millions of people chose this Pope. Was he chosen from the heavens or chosen from earth? If it is from heavens, there is no need for election. Are you choosing a watermelon or

a melon? Someone who does not even know how to choose a watermelon. You can't choose someone as a representative of Allah. This is *Batil*/falsehood.

Men and women are going, everyone, all these millions of people. What value do these millions of people have? Let them answer. The new Pope should answer, did Isa (*'alayhi salam*) prostrate or not? If you say he did not prostrate, you are wrong. If Isa (*'alayhi salam*) is the son of Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*), then he prostrated to his father. How else can he glorify Him? By prostrating to Him. It means he prostrated to his father. And this is made up talk. Isa (*'alayhi salam*) is not the son of Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) because Allah does not have children. Allah is not a person. A person cannot be God. Get your mind straight. Forget this falsehood.

We chose a new Pope. But who chose him? Out of a pile of watermelons, which one is good? You do not even know, you people. Not from the Cardinals. What are Cardinals? Isa (*'alayhi salam*) had twelve disciples. Did the twelve disciples prostrate to Isa (*'alayhi salam*)? Or did they prostrate to the Lord Who made Isa (*'alayhi salam*) a Prophet? Did Prophet Isa (*'alayhi salam*) say, "Oh my disciples, prostrate to me". *Hasha*/Never. Did Prophet Isa (*'alayhi salam*) say, "hang me on the cross"? How can you hang him on the cross? You say he is the son of the Lord, then hang him on the cross? What authority do you have? What authority will Allah have then? Can you have a Lord who does not even defend His own son? Never! Well, this is how we choose our Pope. We decide however we want. We say this, we say that. We say, "there is no one more advanced than we." Falsehood has no reality or foundation. It is a show. Satan is playing with the Christian world, all of them.

The Pope should answer, did Isa (*'alayhi salam*) prostrate? I do not want any other question. Did Isa (*'alayhi salam*) prostrate or not? If they are son and father like you say, the son must glorify his father. The best way for man to glorify his Lord is by *sajdah*/prostration. Did Isa (*'alayhi salam*) prostrate or not? They should tell me this. Did he prostrate to his father or not? Then they should tell me, that Allah (*jalla wa ala*) sent His son to earth to be hung on the cross, to make a cross, then stand in front of it and bow. Which book, which Bible is this written in? Why are you leaving the truth? I am asking, did Isa prostrate or not? Let them say, Isa (*'alayhi salam*) did not prostrate to anyone. Is that why you are not prostrating to anyone? Then why are you prostrating in front of the cross? What does the cross have that you are standing and prostrating in front of it, kissing it, holding it up. What kind of religion is this? The great Prophet Isa (*'alayhi salam*), if he could not defend himself. They say he is the son of Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*). If Allah did not defend His son what kind of Allah is this? Allah left His own son to the dogs who have no faith, no religion and let them crucify him. What is this?

Millions of people, they are humans. I don't want what a human chooses. I am asking, did Isa (*'alayhi salam*) prostrate to anyone or not? Well, they are going to say, "to his father". Well, then why don't you prostrate? If Prophet Isa is Allah's (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) son, *Hasha*/never! If Prophet Isa is Allah's (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) son, did he prostrate to his father or not? They cannot say he did not. Very well, I am asking if Isa (*'alayhi salam*) prostrated or not. It means, Isa (*'alayhi salam*) did prostrate. Then did the Pope ever prostrate? Who does the Pope prostrate to? Does he prostrate to

the cross? What authority does the cross have? What is it? This is following Satan. Is this the honor the Christian world is saying. Your Pope has no value.

I am also asking the Orthodox. I am also asking the Maronite. I am asking the Jesuit. I am asking all of them, did Prophet Isa prostrate or not? If they say he did not prostrate, did Prophet Isa tell you to prostrate to him? Leave that. After they hung Isa (*'alayhi salam*) on the cross, did he say 'come and worship me'? What is this? What kind of lie is this? The time is near. Judgment Day is near. Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) the Owner of the heavens and earth, will be the Judge. Made up things will not be accepted. These things don't happen with ceremonies. I am also a son of Adam (*'alayhi salam*), I am asking. They blame us, we are Muslims. Well, we prostrate to our Lord. Is there anyone of you who prostrates to your Lord? If there is, let the Pope come out and say that he prostrates. Why does he not prostrate? Why does he not prostrate to Prophet Isa? Who is the Pope representing? He claims to represent Isa (*'alayhi salam*). Well, didn't Isa prostrate to anyone? If he did, to whom did he prostrate? Did Isa (*'alayhi salam*) prostrate to the cross? What kind of business is this? What kind of lie, a big lie.

They say a snake swallowed an elephant. Well, is this heard of? A snake swallowing an elephant? Well, they have now become from these people. They say, the snake has swallowed the elephant. Where is the elephant? In the snake's belly? Astonishing! And the snake continues to go like this. Where is the elephant? Do not ask about the elephant! Do not confuse the matter. We will choose and be chosen. We give titles. We say, "He is Pope, he is top. We say whatever we want. Do not interfere with us." I won't. But you blame Muslims. You don't

accept our religion. We, who prostrate to our Lord. Who do you prostrate to? Let them say, the Pope should say too. The one before him and the one after should say too. Did Isa prostrate or not? Our case is beyond this. If he didn't prostrate, that means he does not glorify his Lord. And you claim he is the son of the Lord.

Okay, let's say he is the son, how can he glorify his father? By *sajdah*/prostration. "*Lilmala'ikati sjudu Li'dama Fasajadu 'Illa 'Iblisa*" (2:34) A creation who submitted to the Will of Allah and prostrated. All the Angels prostrated in honor of Adam (*'alayhi salam*). "*Illa iblis*". Satan said, "I will not." Only satan did not prostrate. I am asking the whole Christian world, do they not know the one who disobeyed, did not prostrate? It is written in their own Bible. Why is it that even though it is written in the Bible it is written that satan did not prostrate. He was an Angel, he didn't prostrate so he became a Satan. To whom does the Christian world prostrate? Well, the cross. What is the cross? What is this? The cross, the cross, in which book is it? Did Prophet Ibrahim/Abraham say it? Did Prophet Musa/Moses say it? Did Prophet Nuh/Noah say it? Prophets Ishaq, Ismail, Ibrahim? Is that what they said? It is in your books. Did they prostrate? Yes they did. Did the Prophets prostrate? Yes they did. To Whom? Prostration to Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*). Then why do not you prostrate? You put the cross around your neck and kiss it. You carry it around in your hands. And you stick a man on it. What kind of religion is this? What way is this? Well, this is election way.

Oh Muslims! Oh Muslims! Can there be a day without *sajdah*/prostration? The one who is against the order to prostrate is not a man. He will be a satan. They thought

it's easy, all these people giving their opinion. What is the value what is its value? This is the question we are asking. Does this Pope prostrate? Who is he prostrating to? To Isa (*'alayhi salam*)? Is he prostrating to the cross? Are they prostrating to themselves? It is being asked. They want to bring down, belittle Islam. We chose him. Shame on them, the Islamic world. They are not bringing the *Khalifah*/Caliph. They will all be destroyed. As long as the Muslims don't bring the Caliph/Representative of Islam, by next year they will become dust and smoke. *Bismillah, bi idhnillah. Allahu Akbar, Allahu Akbar, Allahu Akbar*. This is the sword of Islam. *Allahu Akbar Allahu Akbar Allahu Akbar ala man takabbara we tajabbar*. Those who lift their heads and walk with arrogance - over you is the sword of Allah. It will cut you and throw you.

This is an important matter. I want an answer. Did Prophet Isa prostrate or not? If he did, to whom did he prostrate? If he did, then why don't Christians prostrate? Why didn't the Pope prostrate? Did the Pope make ablution? Ha? How is this? You cannot prostrate without ablution. How? Oh people, the Day of Judgment is near. My masters above are making me, a helpless person like me, to speak. If they make a sound, a magnificent sound, all of their hearts will be torn, they will be killed. We are Muslims, we prostrate to Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*). You are Christians, to whom do you prostrate? You prostrate to the Pope. Who does the Pope prostrate to? The era is changing. Prophet Isa (*'alayhi salam*) will come. He will come down from the heavens. He will form a court and give his verdict for the whole Christian world. They will say, "He is not Isa (*'alayhi salam*), the Isa that we know. The Isa that you know, together with you, will go to Hell. Zumara? If the

Pope said, *Allahu Akbar. Allahu Akbar Allahu Akbar*, He showed himself. What if he said *Allahu Akbar. Allahu Akbar Allahu Akbar*. Why didn't he say that?

Who is the one that Prophet Isa is prostrating to? There cannot be a Prophet who does not prostrate. Who is it? Did Prophet Isa (*'alayhi salam*) prostrate or not? If he did, then why do not you prostrate? What can we do. The Muslim world, they are all stupid, ignorant. They are all in treachery. They are all trying to emulate them. Go and be followers of the Pope. Democracy. Go and sign up. Say, "Pope, write our names too." They have no shame. No shame. A fishing line is thrown into the sea by Satan for whoever it can catch. And our people have been caught. And now with democracy, to whom will you prostrate? Ask. We put up idols and prostrate. What did the idols do for you? Did they create you? *Hasha/never*. Did it save itself? *Hasha/never*. Why do you still deal with these idols? Lightning will fall on your head. Lightning will fall on all their heads. Those from the world of Islam, who represent Christians, who see Christians as more advanced, lightning will fall on all of them, fire will burn them. Islam is the religion of Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) and we prostrate to Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*).

Where are the Turks, where are the Kurds, where are the Arabs? Come out in the open and say. Where are the Iranians? Do not say for this and for that. Who do the Iranians prostrate to? To *Hadrat* Husayn (*radi Allahu 'anhu*)? Never. The ones in Saudi Arabia, prostrate to other than Allah? Never. Do the Turks prostrate to the idol that they put up? Never. We have a Lord, Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*). "*Hal Min Khaliqin Ghayrullahi*" (35:3) Is there a creator other than Allah? What are these lies? Oh Shah-e Mardan, draw your Dhul Fiqar.

He will shout. I am asking, did the Pope prostrate for him? Did Prophet Isa (*'alayhi salam*) prostrate? Did Prophet Isa make a cross and bow in front of it? Well, Isa (*'alayhi salam*) was not crazy.

In our beliefs, there is our Prophets, *Ulul Azam*. How can the one who does not prostrate to Allah be a Prophet? The Holy Bible was brought down. Did it not order *sajdah*/prostration? Why do they hide this? What we will say is like Shah-e Mardan's sword. I have no value, no value at all. But, what is being said is the truth. I am asking, did the Pope prostrate? How can it be? I am asking, did Prophet Isa (*'alayhi salam*) prostrate? They cannot say he didn't. At least they will say it is his father, they will say he prostrated to his father. Okay, if Prophet Isa prostrated, then why don't you, his nation, prostrate?

The one who is Pope, why didn't he prostrate the day he was elected? And say, Allah, the one who chose me and made me chosen, I am glorifying Him, prostrating to Him, Oh Catholic community. Oh Jesuits, let's prostrate, let's say *Allahu Akbar*. Well, since you didn't say, next year you will search for a new one. *Tawba Ya Rabbi/* we repent. Oh Shah-e Mardan. *Subhan Allah Sultan Allah. Al Azamatu Lillah, wal Izzatu Lillah. Allahu Akbar.* Oh Muslim community, wake up! You go around claiming to be scholars, claiming to be rulers, claiming to be kings. Why don't you ask the Christian world, did Prophet Isa prostrate or not? Or did he tell the disciples to prostrate to him?

Tawba Ya Rabbi tawba Ya Rabbi,tawba Astaghfirullah. We repent and ask for forgiveness. Look at the one who is making me speak, not the one who is speaking. Let's get our heads straight. Let's leave satan. Let's return to

the way of the true Prophet. *Subhan Allah, Subhan Allah, Sultan Allah. Subhan Allah, Sultan Allah. Tawba Ya Rabbi, tawba Ya Rabbi.* Send us a Master O our Lord. The Magnificent Lord, if even one sand reaches the earth, it will be in disorder.

And we are searching for a man who does not prostrate. None of our people in charge are prostrating. Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) will turn them to rubbish. All those who don't prostrate to Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) will be rubbish, they will all end. Not one will remain. Only those who prostrate to Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*), from the nation of the beloved Prophet (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*). Shah-e Mardan's Dhul Fiqar, if it strikes from West to East, if it strikes from East, it will sweep away all those in the West and they will not know where they went.

Tawba Ya Rabbi tawba Ya Rabbi, tawba Astaghfirullah. Shukr Ya Rabbi, Shukr Ya Rabbi, Shukr Alhamdulillah. Oh Allah forgive us. *Fatiha*. Let it be a gift for the new Pope. May Allah accept it. Shaykh Mehmet Effendi has power, he can take. For him I shouted and yelled. May he be a lion. *Sayyidina 'Ali Karrar*, right?

Haydar-ul Karrar.

Chapter Summary

- In Allah's presence, the only religion that is accepted is Islam.
- All Prophets were Muslim. They did not worship Christos.
- Who was Isa (*'alayhi salam*) prostrating to?
- Isa (*'alayhi salam*)/ Jesus Christ. Why do you not say, to Whom did Isa (*'alayhi salam*) prostrate? Was he prostrating to himself? Who was he prostrating to? The One Who created him, he prostrated to his Lord. Why don't you do that, you say 'we are Christian'.
- Did Isa (*'alayhi salam*) not prostrate to anyone? Why aren't these people prostrating? The Pope was changed. Everyone became unsettled. Who does the Pope prostrate to? If he prostrates to Isa (*'alayhi salam*), then who does Isa (*'alayhi salam*) prostrate to?
- Did the disciples of Isa (*'alayhi salam*) prostrate to him? *Hasha*/Never! Isa (*'alayhi salam*) did not say, "I am your Lord, prostrate to me". He did not say, "make a cross, hang me on the cross". The cross is everywhere, show me naked on the cross. Is this your honor, your religion, your faith? Tell me People of the Book, the nation of Isa (*'alayhi salam*), Christians
- Ey Shah-e Mardan! Ey 'Ali ibn Abi Talib. We are asking. The Christian world was shaken. Millions of people chose this Pope. Was he chosen from the heavens or chosen from earth? If it is from heavens, there is no need for election. Are you choosing a watermelon or a melon? Someone who does not even know how to choose a

watermelon. You can't choose someone as a Representative of Allah. This is *Batil/falsehood*.

- How else can he glorify Him? By prostrating to Him.
- Isa (*'alayhi salam*) is not the son of Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) because Allah does not have children. Allah is not a person. A person cannot be God. Get your mind straight. Forget this falsehood.
- Millions of people, they are humans. I don't want what a human chooses.
- They say a snake swallowed an elephant. Well, is this heard of? A snake swallowing an elephant? Well, they have now become from these people. They say, the snake has swallowed the elephant. Where is the elephant? In the snake's belly? Astonishing!
- I am asking the whole Christian world, do they not know the one who disobeyed, did not prostrate?
- The cross, the cross, in which book is it? Did Prophet Ibrahim/Abraham say it? Did Prophet Musa/Moses say it? Did Prophet Nuh/Noah say it? Prophets Ishaq, Ismail, Ibrahim? Is that what they said? It is in your books. Did they prostrate? Yes they did. Did the Prophets prostrate? Yes they did. To Whom? Prostration to Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*). Then why do not you prostrate?
- Does this Pope prostrate? Who is he prostrating to? To Isa (*'alayhi salam*)? Is he prostrating to the cross? Are they prostrating to themselves? It is being asked. They want to bring down, belittle Islam. We chose him. Shame on them, the Islamic world. They are not bringing the Khali-

fah/Caliph. They will all be destroyed. As long as the Muslims don't bring the Caliph/Representative of Islam, by next year they will become dust and smoke.

- Prophet Isa (*'alayhi salam*) will come. He will come down from the heavens. He will form a court and give his verdict for the whole Christian world. They will say, "He is not Isa (*'alayhi salam*), the Isa that we know. The Isa that you know together with you go to Hell. Zumara?"
- The Muslim world, they are all stupid, ignorant. They are all in treachery. They are all trying to emulate them. Go and be followers of the Pope. Democracy. Go and sign up. Say, "Pope, write our names too." They have no shame. No shame.
- In our beliefs, there is our Prophets, *Ulul Azam*. How can the one who does not prostrate to Allah be a Prophet? The Holy Bible was brought down. Did it not order *sajdah*/prostration? Why do they hide this?
- Oh Muslim community, wake up! You go around claiming to be scholars, claiming to be rulers, claiming to be kings. Why don't you ask the Christian world, did Prophet Isa prostrate or not? Or did he tell the disciples to prostrate to him?

Haydarul Karrar

Shaykh Muhammad Nazim Adil Al-Haqqani An-Naqshbandi, Sohbat of the 16th of March, 2013.

May the blessings of today appear. *As salamu alaikum ey Yaran. Yaranu Habib. MashAllah. Yaran.* Haydar-i Karrar? We take honor. Shah-e Mardan, let's say his beautiful name, take honor. Haydarul Kerrar is it? *Alayhis Salam*, may he intercede for us, in the presence of Rasul. Haydarul Karrar, *Hadrat 'Ali Karram Allahu wajhahu. Dastur Ya Rijalullah.*

What can we do? Let's send each other *Salams. As salamu alaikum.* How nice. How nice, this is a friendly chat. To relieve the believers, our way is the way of friendly chat. We take honor. *Marhaba Ya Yaran-i Mardan.* The ones, who are loved by Shah-e Mardan, *Marhaba.* The ones, who love *Hadrat 'Ali* their beliefs are strong. Their hearts are relieved. Their bodies are like steel, iron. *Mubarak.* If he kicks this world he throws it away. He has that much power. *Hadrat 'Ali* Shah-e Mardan's power. They have a football. In fact if Shah-e

Mardan appears and kicks the world from its center, he takes the world out of its orbit and throws it away.

The ones who mention Shah-e Mardan's name but have no respect for him, they are unbelievers. Who do not love him, the ones, in this world or the ones in heavens do not want them. Shah-e Mardan, the owner of the sword Dhul-Fiqar. If he brandishes his sword from East to West because of his *karamah*, unbelievers' heads will fall down. We have that power, we are saying the power of Shah-e Mardan. Let's say Shah-e Mardan, the Shah, Sultan of brave ones. Let's mention his name, so that power also comes to us. Honor comes, may we wear the dress of honor. Wear the dress of endearment, of faith, of relief. *MashaAllah*. Who do we imitate? We imitate Shah-e Mardan, Haydaru Karrar.

Marhaba, welcome. O friends! The ones, who know and respect the way of Shah-e Mardan. The ones, who love him are his friends. A person is with the one he loves. The ones, who love Shah-e Mardan will be under his flag. *Yawmun Mahshar*, on the Day of Judgement. We also say we are the slaves of Shah-e Mardan. He is our Sultan. His words are jewels. Let's listen. With his love, we came together here. We will be honored from his jewels. When you go to the door of a Sultan, you do not come back empty handed. Our holy Shah-e Mardan says; "Whoever does not start with *Basmala* his actions are useless, worthless." It collapses. A lasting foundation is with what? *Wa Bada'tu Bi Bismillah*. I start with *Bismillah*. Start, do not fear. *Masha'Allah*. That's why *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim* opens every door. *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim* gives mankind all degrees. Whoever holds a sword in his hand, when he says *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim* his sword takes the head of unbelievers. Beware!

O friend, *Marhaba*. May we be in comfort. We should be in relief, because we want the friendship of Shah-e Mardan. May he accept us as his friend. Biz onu seviyoruz. He is such a Sultan, that when somebody offers him something he offers them in return. *Man lam yukrim la yukram*. Is it? If you do not serve, you won't be served. We call Shah-e Mardan's name, we hope his honouring. Because of our honoring, that holy Sultan also gives us something in return. His reward isn't this world. Because this world is called a carcass. He never mentions this world.

He wants the presence of Allah's Beloved. The Beloved of Allah, he is the Master of the two worlds. *Sayyidil Awwalin wal Akhirin, Habibu Rabbul Alamin*. He is going to give us the love of Him. How are we going to present our respect for him - he'll teach us. The first thing we'll teach is how to honor Allah Almighty and honor His Dear Beloved. These are the words we will teach. We honor Allah *Dhul Jalal, Allahu Akbar Allahu Akbar. La Ilaha Illa Llahu llahu Akbar Allahu Akbar Wa liLlahi l hamd*. This is what Haydaru Karrar said, he ordered and he ordered us to say it. It's this holy word. It takes us from seven layers underground to the seventh heaven.

So we are saying if you want to be saved from any difficulty say *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim. Marhaba* to our guests. How nice was that meeting. There was, once upon a time, after fajr the friends, lovers of Shah-e Mardan, those who honor him in mosques, in *dargahs*, or in tombs they sat and made *sohbah* mentioning his name. They tasted, they drank the taste, the beauty of Islam. They found relief. He made them say Allah. Made them say *Rasul Kibriya*. We heard how Shah-e Mardan said. We bloom like roses. At night time the flowers are con-

cealed. When it's daytime, sun is rising the roses bloom. At night time they are concealed. For this reason, Shah-e Mardan is the sun of our world. The sun of faith and belief in our world. When he comes out we bloom, no trouble or distress on us. Light comes. Relief comes. We feel happy. We aren't happy for this world. We are happy because "*Al mar'u ma'a man ahabba.*" A person, will be with the one he loves. We hope that with the love of Shah-e Mardan we will get together under his flag, on the Day Of Judgement. His flag stands beneath *Liwa il Hamdin*.

Shah-e Mardan. Allah Allah. *Ya Rabbi* give us love. May we take the love of Your beloved ones, it takes us to Your love. Their love takes us to our *Jalla wa Ala's* and His Beloved's love. *Allahu Akbar. Allahu Akbar.* No distress for the ones, who love them. Not Allah, nor His Rasul (*sallallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam*) gives trouble and misery. They don't need this world. They aren't interested in this world. The ones, who love this world they don't have belief, love or well being. *As'alu Llahi afuw wal afiya.* There's a *tajalli* (manifestation) on *Laylatul Qadr*, Shaykh Muhammad. This is the time of *tajalli*, like the lightning, when it flashes. This *tajalli* comes on *Laylatul Qadr*. That *tajalli*, when that light is seen, nothing stands up, all creation, all trees, everything prostrates; except for unaware people.

Do they have this in other religions? What are other religions? "*Inna d dina inda llahil Islam.*" Religion is Islam in the Presence of Allah. There's no religion except Islam. Were all Prophets Muslims? I ask the people of Books. What will they say? All Prophets "*Inna d dina Indallahil Islam.*" What is the acceptable religion, in the Presence of Allah? It's Islam. It's Muslim. Muslim means the one who crushes his ego, submits to Allah's orders.

Islam is submission to Allah's Order. Religion wants that. Religion is not what we wear. It's about the feeling in our hearts, the feeling within us. To whom do our hearts prostrate? To Jesus, to Moses? It prostrates to Who our Master prostrated? Our Master didn't prostrate to anyone other than Allah. For this reason, to whom does our heart prostrate? That is acceptable not what is seen.

Our heart prostrates to Allah. Religion is Islam, real religion is our heart prostrating to Allah. The heart represents the human being. When we say heart, don't think it's a piece of meat, same size as a fist. It's the light given by Allah *Jalla wa Ala* to His Beloved, Beloved to His Ashab according to their degrees, the Ashabs to the Ummah of the Beloved. It's that light that is given. That's Islam. *Qul aslamna. Aslamna Lillah*. Say we submitted to the order of Allah. That's what you want - Not with the dresses we wear, nor with the fake titles we're given can we be servants. They are not servants. They are slaves of their egos.

People, nowadays give credit to their physical appearances a lot. They want to be respected with what they wear. Wrong way. What is your situation in the court of Allah? How do you look? How do you look? You look in the mirror one hundred times a day. Especially the mindless ones, everyday they take out the mirror in their bags and look. Am I beautiful? You can't be beautiful by looking at a mirror, by putting on a blusher, or by makeup. Beauty comes from heavens. It's not given in this world. What do they call it? They have makeup. None gives you beauty. She puts everything on her face, goes out, looks in the mirror, thinks I'm very pretty with this makeup on. Goes out, comes back. Looks at the mirror in the morning. Uuu how ugly, what is this mir-

ror showing me. But, how beautiful I was. You can't be beautiful with makeup. Makeup turns you into a monkey. Your reality is visible when you wake up, you look like a monkey. Do not waste time with makeup. Beauty comes from heavens.

Say *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. They dress you with beauty. How beautiful they say. But you should only show your beauty to those who are *halal* (permissible) for you. If you show to *haram* ones, your beauty disappears. You become ugly. You stink. A smell like intestinal gas comes from them. Most of them are like that. The ones, without *Basmala*, their breath up and down stink. They stink. *Ya Rabbi* don't leave us with that bad smell, so that the Angels won't leave us. In the presence of Allah, with a beautiful smell. Yes. A holy one met someone. When he hugged him, a nice smell came out. A beautiful smell. Where is this nice smell coming from? From where is this nice smell? Which perfume did you wear? You smell this nice? This one. You wear it in the evening. In the morning nothing stays. Is it coming from heavens to you? Did a breath from Shah-e Mardan come to you so that your smell will be like smell of Paradise?

People wear the smell of Shaytan. All fake flamboyance is from Shaytan. Their smell is from Shaytan. They wear it in the evening, so nice. They wake up in the morning, it smells like intestinal gas. Their faces are like monkeys. Be clean! Come to the meeting of Shah-e Mardan O friend! So that, how beautiful how beautiful your beard smells, they say. There's such a nice smell. Let's kiss you, people say in the meeting. May Allah give us a beautiful smell, which the Angels bring from heavens, skies. Would you like? Yes, I would. Say *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. Say *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*, you

will be clean. You smell nice, you look beautiful. The ones on this earth, the ones in heavens they like you. Say *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. This is the advice of Shah-e Mardan. Otherwise you cannot be beautiful with the lies, inventions of today.

We follow fashion, they say. What does fashion give? Fashion won't make you beautiful. No. Beauty descends from heavens. It's not with dresses. We couldn't tell. People don't understand. They think they're beautiful with the dresses they wear. They say we're stylish. This gentlemen is so stylish, this lady is so pretty. What is this? For half an hour, after that you can't look into their faces, Neither men, nor women. Also *Janabul Haqq* punishes them. They suddenly pass intestinal gas during a meeting. When they break wind, a bad smell comes. They ruin the meeting. Many people they give me this news. They are so stylish, in the middle of the meeting when they need to break wind, they want to escape. With all these stylish dresses, what is this? Is it the right time? Do not say a word. They make it run from your trousers. You'll be unclean.

Stay in the presence of Allah and be beautiful! And be clean, be majestic! Otherwise, they'll be the jokers of Shaytan. With the dress; someone with a title. What is his title? The ones, who sit in the circle of Allah and Shah-e Mardan, even if they wear old things they have majesty, their appearance. There's a nice smell on their breath. Do not leave the assembly of Shah-e Mardan. Say this. Shaytan turned people of today into carcasses. For what? This is business. "This is cream, this is lotion, this is cologne, this is makeup, this fits us." It does not fit. When he comes in the middle of a meeting and passes wind. What is he going to do? Is there anything

to do? Degrades. Shaytan degrades. Yes. What can we do?

A few words we talk for awam-i nas. The ones, who are on the way of Shah-e Mardan. Shah-e Mardan ordered, he is the Door of Wisdom. Speak to people, according to their ability to understand. You call the cat - say pisi, it comes. If you say pisi to a dog, does he come? The language a dog understands and a cat understands are different. The language of chickens is different. The language of horses, donkeys are different. Language of birds is also different. Know! Learn! The light descending from heavens shines on you like the sun. Say *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. Shah-e Mardan have mercy on us. Let us find the ones following your way, be in the level of *Yaran*, in the degree of friends. Be clean, live clean, eat clean, dress clean, talk clean. Be clean. That's what is asked. Allah orders "*wa'jalni minalmutatahhirin*". Let us be from the clean ones, when they make ablution. *Ya Rabbi* let us be from the clean ones. *Ya Rabb tawba Ya Rabbi, tawba Astaghfirullah. Tawba Astaghfirullah.*

This is a short *sohbah*. We hope a power comes to our hearts. That power is the power of love. When it comes, you are like a dragon. Without love, a person is like dry wood. Someone with love is like an ever blooming rose. May Allah make us from the roses, or from the ones close to roses. *Bir hurmatil Habib wa bi hurmatil Fatiha. Alhamdulillah wa Shukru Lillah.* Peace my son. May our day be beneficial. May our enemies perish. *Yawmun jadid, rizqun jadid.* A new provision comes each day. Power comes. May Allah not make us despicable. He won't. May we be valuable Insha'Allah. Relax, may Allah be happy with you.

Chapter Summary

- 'Alayhis *Salam* may he intercede for us, in the presence of Rasul. Haydarul Karrar, *Hadrat 'Ali Karram Allahu wajhahu*.
- The ones, who love *Hadrat 'Ali* their beliefs are strong. Their hearts are relieved. Their bodies are like steel, iron. *Mubarak*.
- The ones who mention Shah-e Mardan's name but have no respect for him, they are unbelievers. Who do not love him, the ones, in this world or the ones in heavens do not want them.
- Who do we imitate? We imitate Shah-e Mardan, Haydari Karrar.
- The ones, who love Shah-e Mardan will be under his flag. *Yawmun Mahshar*, on the Day of Judgement. We also say we are the slaves of Shah-e Mardan. He is our Sultan. His words are jewels. Let's listen. With his love, we came together here. We will be honored from his jewels. When you go to the door of a Sultan, you do not come back empty handed.
- We call Shah-e Mardan's name, we hope his honouring. Because of our honoring, that holy Sultan also gives us something in return. His reward isn't this world. Because this world is called a carcass. He never mentions this world.
- We bloom like roses. At night time the flowers are concealed. When it's daytime, sun is rising the roses bloom. At night time they are concealed. For this reason, Shah-e Mardan is the sun of our world. The sun of faith and belief in our world. When he comes out we bloom, no

trouble or distress on us. Light comes. Relief comes. We feel happy.

- We aren't happy for this world. We are happy because "*Al mar'u ma'a man ahabba.*" A person, will be with the one he loves. We hope that with the love of Shah-e Mardan we will get together under his flag, on the Day Of Judgement. His flag stands beneath *Liwa il Hamdin*.
- Not Allah, nor His Rasul (*sallallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam*) gives trouble and misery.
- They aren't interested in this world. The ones, who love this world they don't have belief, love or well being.
- Religion is Islam in the Presence of Allah. There's no religion except Islam.
- What is the acceptable religion, in the Presence of Allah? It's Islam. It's Muslim. Muslim means the one who crushes his ego, submits to Allah's orders. Islam is submission to Allah's Order. Religion wants that.
- Religion is not what we wear. It's about the feeling in our hearts, the feeling within us.
- Religion is Islam, real religion is our heart prostrating to Allah. The heart represents the human being. When we say heart, don't think it's a piece of meat, same size as a fist. It's the light given by Allah *Jalla wa Ala* to His Beloved, Beloved to His Ashab according to their degrees, the Ashabs to the Ummah of the Beloved. It's that light that is given. That's Islam.
- You can't be beautiful by looking at a mirror, by putting on a blusher, or by makeup. Beauty comes from heavens.
- Say *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. They dress you with beauty.

- Come to the meeting of Shah-e Mardan O friend! So that, how beautiful how beautiful your beard smells, they say. There's such a nice smell. Let's kiss you, people say in the meeting. May Allah give us a beautiful smell, which the Angels bring from heavens, skies. Would you like? Yes, I would. Say *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. Say *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*, you will be clean.
- Fashion won't make you beautiful. No. Beauty descends from heavens. It's not with dresses.
- The light descending from heavens shines on you like the sun. Say *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. Shah-e Mardan have mercy on us. Let us find the ones following your way, be in the level of *Yaran*, in the degree of friends.
- We hope a power comes to our hearts. That power is the power of love. When it comes, you are like a dragon. Without love, a person is like dry wood.

The Hand Holding Creation

Shaykh Muhammad Nazim Adil Al-Haqqani An-Naqshbandi, Sohbat of the 19th of March, 2013.

As *Salamu alaykum*, Oh present ones, *Yaran Shah-e Mardan* let's say *salawat* for our Prophet (*sal-lallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam*) *Allahumma Salli wa Sallim wa Barak Ala Sayyidina Muhammad Sayyid-il Awwalin wal Akhirin Zidhu Ya Rabbi izzen wa Sharafa Nuran wa Surura wa Ridwana wa Sultana Alhamdulillah. Shukr* for our *Mawla*, Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*). Endless *Salat* and *Salam* on his Beloved (*sal-lallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam*). May the honor and mightiness of *Shah-e Mardan* be even greater. *Al Mar'u Ma'a Man Ahab* (hadith), a person is with the one he loves. May Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) make His good servants beloved to us so that we may be with them. *Salam* is before speaking. This is an association, a chat.

Ay *Yaran Shah-e Mardan* those believers who are full of love and respect for Allah's (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) Lion,

Salam to you. You will be greeted with *Salam* on earth and in the hereafter and that is why. As *Salatu was Salamu Alayka Ala Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin Sultanul Anbiy*, I am saying *Salat* and *Salam* for him (*sallallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam*) and then to Shah-e Mardan, and then to the Companians (*radi Allahu 'anhu*) those who love, respect, and follow our Prophet's (*sallallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam*) way. May your day be good/ blessed. May your day be full of honor and joy and have no worries. Anyone who is associated with the Sultan, can he have any worries? In the old days, after morning prayer, *Yaran*, beloved friends, *ikhwan* (followers) would come together and make an association. There is one person who speaks, they listen to him and find relief. What a nice tradition.

And we are in this condition. I am asking for forgiveness from our *Mawla* who is generously forgiving and to the honorable Prophet, Intercessor for the Universe, I am shyly sending *Salat* and *Salam*. I have no energy to stand up and I am offering my love for Shah-e Mardan, who is the Sultan of the arenas, Sultan of the soldiers. When he went out to the field, there were no warriors to stand against him. *Hadrat 'Ali (radi Allahu 'anhu)* is Shah-e Mardan, the son of Prophet's (*sallallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam*) uncle, the Great Prophet's cousin, Shah-e Mardan. No one could stand against him. But one day the Prophet (*sallallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam*) held him by his belt and lifted him up like this. Did you know that? He lifted up Haydaru Karrar like this, the hand that is holding the Universe, our Master, the Master of the Universe. Stand up! Stand at attention! *MashAllah, MashAllah*.

May our day be good/ blessed. May our work go smoothly. May our servanthood be accepted. Our way is

by association and goodness is in gathering. *Subhan Allah!* All the Awliya are related to Shah-e Mardan it is said. May our day be good/ blessed *Yawmun Jadid*, *Rizqun Jadid*- A new day, a new *rizq* (provision) in the presence of Shah-e Mardan. This is how all the Awliya are standing, Oh Lion of Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*)! Shah-e Mardan! *Allahumma zidhu izzen wa sharafan nuran wa surura ridwana wa sultana*. The Sultans come from his lineage, from his pure lineage. Every Saltanate must be related to Shah-e Mardan, their lineage must reach him. That is with Sultans. Any country without a Sultan, they are rubbish, their lineage is satan. *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. The drawn sword, say *Bismillah*, it is a sword. If Shah-e Mardan strikes with Dhul Fiqar, he could divide this world into two, like a watermelon.

Oh people who claim to be 'Alawi! Listen to this. Learn bravery from Shah-e Mardan. Men and women dancing together in the square, they made the people shameful. You are on the wrong way, those who insist on the wrong way, maybe they won't make it to next year. There has been a sign/revelation about this. They are on the wrong way, those who say- we are 'Alawi, we are *Kizilbash*. Next year, maybe not even one will remain because they're not correcting their ways. They'll be swept away, disappear.

Let's say, oh present ones, *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. How nice, *Basmala Sharifa*. Recite the Name of Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) - Allah Allah Allah Allah Allah Allah. What an honor for us to be given permission to remember/recite His Name. The *Basmala Sharifa* was written by *Qalam-ul Ala* (Pen) on *Lawh al-Mahfudh* (Preserved Tablet) over a span of seven hundred years, one *Basmala Qalam ul Ala* (Pen) in the heavens, on the throne when it asked -what should I write? The order

was to write *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. From its majesty, the tip of the pen cracked and ink pured out with force, and it wrote. It wrote *Basmala* for seven hundred years. The first writing on *Lawh al Mahfudh*.

Say, oh teachers/preachers! Why don't you talk about this so the people's *iman* (faith) will become stronger, more powerful? They should know the honor of Islam. They left Islam, they left the path of Islam. A socialist government, *Mashallah!* What is that? It means the country that satan has made his waste in. Muslims of Islam pray five times a day. Satan makes his waste on the heads of socialists five times a day. They don't have any other toilet/wc. My toilet is on the socialists, let me make my waste on them so they become stronger. What socialism? What is a socialist government? The Magnificent One Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) sent one thousand, it governs over the obvious and the hidden. Why are you opposing it? The more they are opposing, the more they are sinking in the waste of WC and probably, most of them will be left in the WC because a violent earthquake is coming, along with a hurricane. Stop saying, socialism. Say, *Dar el-Islam*. Is it not good enough for you?

They are celebrating the victory of Canakkale (Gallipoli war). Did the socialists win that war? Say! Islam won that war, the *Dar el-Islam*. They are not opening their mouths, as if they were the ones. There are no illicit gains! Give them their rights, they're saying from heavens, or we'll take our rights. I will take it (my rights) this year. *Al-Haqqu Ya'lu Wa la Yu'la Alayh*. Isn't that the hadith? Yes *Haqq* (Truth) is the highest, there is nothing above *Haqq*. There is nothing that can stand above *Haqq*. Rights are rights. Well, we are making laws. We are making constitution. Well, what about

'*babayasa*'? There is no *babayasa*, there is only *anayasa* (constitution)?

Ya Rabb, forgive us, send us a Master. People have become drunk from the world, from the made-up ranks of this world. They are not saying *Bismala*. Say it and you will find honor. O Shah-e Mardan, *Salam* to you. We are glorifying you, congratulating you. We are offering our glorification to you for our protection *Shari'ah Muhammadiya - Mahmudiya, Mustafaiya*. Send us a Sultan who will show us the *Shari'ah*. We are fed up from their lies. We are fed up from their useless work. *Ya Muhawwil al Hawli wal Ahwal Hawil Halana ila Ahsani Hal*. The one who makes each day appear in a different way. Our Lord who can change any situation, send us a Sultan. What's in the hands of the Sultan? A sword. *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim* is his sword.

Let's say, *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. *Ay Yaran*, O beloved ones! What a nice love. what a nice *sohbat* (association) to open up your heart, your mind, to make your home spacious, and your soul restful. This kind of gathering, the gathering of *Yaran*, that is why I am taking from the sayings of Shah-e Mardan; Shah-e Mardan is taking from the sayings of Prophet (*sallallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam*). *Al khayru fil Jamiyya*- there is blessings in gatherings and *sohbat* (association). *Hadrat Shah Naqshband* is taking from him - *Tariqatuna as Sohba* - Our way is association, friendship, spreading love, spreading respect. What we are teachings is love and respect. We want our people to love Shah-e Mardan and the one above him (the City of Knowledge *sallallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam*). We want our people to have respect for Shah-e Mardan, who is the Lion of the field of soldiers. His forked (with two points) sword,

Dhul Fiqar, with one blow, it will divide the earth into two, like a watermelon.

Those who claim to be 'Alawi! *Hadrat 'Ali (radi Allahu 'anhu)* is Shah-e Mardan. Did he smoke cigarettes? You have become like a smoke chimney, there are no lights left on your faces, stop smoking! Alcohol, never. He never touched anything forbidden. Which one of you is not drunk? You permit what you want and forbid what you want. Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) will destroy you. The clean ones will remain, the rest will be sent away.

Say *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim* and don't be afraid. Your homes will be joyful, your children will be good-mannered. Your work will be successful, your heart relieved, you'll be full of faith. Their weapons and cannons will be destroyed instantly by the power in your heart. Say *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim. Marhaba Ay Yaran Ay Yaran*. 'Ali (*radi Allahu 'anhu*) ibn Abi Talib, Shah-e Mardan, let him complement you; let him say (about you) that he loves us, respects us. Let him make you beloved and respected. May our day be blessed, our faces full of light, our hearts full of love. May our day be like this. Say these (supplications).

They're not saying, and their government officials are going out in the square like ignorant ones and dancing. They find this honorable. It's not the job of an honorable person to do folkdance (dancing). Do they pray, make supplication? Do they have any majesty? No. The person who mentions Shah-e Mardan, has majesty. Even an army can't have that kind of majesty. The majesty given by Shah-e Mardan will make not one army, but seven armies tremble. Do not confuse matters. Within forty days the dark ground is waiting for you. We hope Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) does not separate

us from the way of *Haqq*. Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) is saying: "*Al Haqqu Ya'lu wa la yu'la alayh.*" *Haqq* is Almighty, there is nothing that can rise above it. Whatever you do, *Haqq* is Almighty and stays Almighty. The heavenly establishment is with Islam. Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) has built the building of Islam. if you say- I will build something on top of it, then tie together the ends of your pants and then do it. They will be sunk inside it. There is little time left. *Iqtaraba as saatu*, Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) is saying, *Wan shaqqal qamaru*, Judgment Day is near. "*Fa Ja'at ashratuha*" right? the signs have come. "*Khudhu Hidhrakum*" (4:71) holy verse *Khudhu Hidhrakum* - take your precautions or else the signs of Judgement Day will grind you like wheat being ground to flour, and throw you away.

All these things, Shah-e Mardan is teaching us. Make gatherings, do not dance with girls and ladies. Men cannot enter the gathering of women and vice versa. Why do you go out with your wife? Who gave you permission to take your wife and walk among other men? Is this how to be a Muslim? Is this your respect for Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*)? Is this our love and respect for the Prophet (*sallallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam*)? A man with a turban was seen among the thousands of people on satan's box (television). Who is that? They asked. He is the one who is leading the whole country. What authority does he have? He can't have any authority, these arrogant ones will not give him any authority. He has nothing, they only bring him for show. Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) knows what you are doing. Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*): "*Ya'lamu ma fisisudur*" Your Lord knows what is in your hearts. You cannot cheat your Lord. Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) will give them what they deserve, He'll give everyone their rights. Why was

Islam sent? "*Ati kulli dhi haqqin haqqa.*" Give everyone their due rights. Women have rights, give it to them. Men have rights, give it to them. Villagers have rights, workers have rights, the government has rights, soldiers have rights. Those who are dancing around have their rights.

Give the lazy/unemployed their rights too: beat them with a stick. That is what you deserve. Why are you unemployed? Are there no jobs? Can all work be finished in this big world? Collect stones and sell them. Sweep the streets, so the municipality will say this man is cleaning well, we will give him a salary, so he can sweep. Take a broom and sweep! How can that be, we are university graduates. Can we hold a broom? You won't, but the ones above us holding a big broom will sweep you away, throw you away. You are crying and complaining, we have no work, no spouse, no food. You cannot just sit around. You have hands, feet, a mind. Work never finishes in this world. At the very least, cut wood, burn wood (for heat). No we don't want wood. We want gas. Then what will that gas do? How many people have died? People suffocate and die, but they are insisting on using gas - only with gas can our homes heat up. No, it will not heat up. Our grandparents' homes were made of mud, we had a stove. We would sit around the stove and watch the fire and warm up. We didn't want to leave and go anywhere. Your country is full of forests - arrange your forests. So instead of gas, everyone will light their stoves with wood. Make that the fashion. No (they say), we will build Nimrod's towers, and there will be gas inside. Whoever goes inside, some will burn, some will suffocate, some will go crazy, become bewildered. Strange conditions.

Leave that, recite *Basmala Sharifa*. Go out, there is nothing more than work in this world. However, even more than lazy people, we have those looking for free meals - that is all the people. Allah Allah. Even dogs wake up in the morning running right and left, looking for a bone. Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) the Absolute Provider, will make him find something. He provides a provision for animals, he makes them find a bone. He will find a bone from somewhere. He eats and sits, poor thing. He listens, if he wants he will hunt or just sit. And these people have lost their ways because there is no *Basmala*. Say *Basmala*, there is everything (for you). Gold can fall in front of you, treasure can be found in your home under the wall. There has been gold since the beginning of earth. You might find gold, jewels. Why are you sitting at the coffee shop? Wander the mountains, gardens, fields. Collect your provision. We cannot collect, they have all become Sirs. They are Sirs for satan.

Say, *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. Put your forehead in prostration, then go. *Ya Razzaq Ya Allah Ya Fattah Ya Allah Ya Rabbi*, open the doors for us. I am out to collect my provision, You are the Absolute Provider. O our Lord, don't leave us to be needy. Especially from governments, don't make us dependent/needy from them. Go to the mountains, fields, sea, collect your provision. Say, *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*.

Ay Shah-e Mardan! Send us a Sultan from your pure lineage so he can teach us our ways. "*Ad Dinu Nasiha*." Religion is advice. They took away institutions that teach advice. They give them paper and say, you will study like this. You will praise so and so person, you will not respect so and so. This is the situation they are in. The great empire that shook the world they destroyed it

and celebrated. Now they are hitting their heads. They will become much worse. We hope Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) does not let us to be from the ones who follow satan. We are following Shah-e Mardan's way, we want to follow as much as we can. Even cats wander around, poor things. If it sees an animal struggling, it quickly catches it. It kills it and eats it. You don't raise chickens, chickens don't want anything, there are no hungry chickens. They don't walk around hungry, they're bellies are full. Man, the ones Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) calls My servants - will He leave you hungry? Sultan. The Sultan of the Universes *Subhansin, Sultan-sin Ya Rabbi!* Will He leave you (hungry)?

Why don't you teach this at schools. You make them sing songs, make them dance, girls and boys mixed. Will you be successful? No. O our Lord, send us a Master. *Ya Rabbi*, send us a servant who will make us walk on Your way. Your promise is *Haqq*. The good tidings given by Your Habib (*sallallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam*). In the last days, a Sultan will be sent as the leader of Islam to help the people succeed. I will open up their provisions. Those who prostrate have plenty of provisions. Those who don't (prostrate) have very limited provisions. I won't allow those who respect me to be beaten with a stick, to hear harsh words. Those who don't recognize me can starve, they can be left under insults. They will be crushed and gone. I leave those ones like that. O our Lord, *Tawba Ya Rabbi Tawba As-taghfirullah*.

Ay Yaran Marhaba. This is our situation today. O our Lord, forgive us for the sake of Your beloved Habib (*sallallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam*). Send us a Sultan, *Ya Rabbi*. We are left bewildered under the saltanate of satan. Send us a Sultan, a Sultan who will hold fast to your

Shariah (divine laws). Those who insist, let the grave wait for them. They will be taken away. Even if they build seven domes on top, they will not benefit. They should look at what he is suffering inside (the grave). Someone told me that a high-society lady passed away and forty days later, what did she say in her dream? She said, everything was fine except I never put anything on my head. I would fix my hair and go out. I wish I never went out. Everything is fine here (in grave), except I just have a headache. They said, if we put it on the mountain, it would melt. Oh people who walk around without covering their heads, don't forget the grave! Do not wear open dresses and go out, or you'll suffer in the grave like this. Such a headache was given, she said- it won't go away. That punishment is enough for her. That was the situation of one lady. I pray and do everything else, just I don't cover my head. I go out with open dresses, I like it. Now they're hitting my head in grave, with a hammer. Before the pain of first one goes away, they hit again. We are waiting here like this. They are crying, struggling. There is no escape until Judgement Day.

Aman Ya Rabbi, do not leave us in the hands of our bad ego. This is advice, from Shah-e Mardan. Let's be careful. Let's protect ourselves, *Ku Nafsak*, right? *Ku nafsak* (66:6) Waquduha n-Nasu Wa l-Hijara (66:6). Protect yourself from fire, because it will burn you. Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) is saying- save yourself or else you'll suffer in the grave. If you don't die today, there's tomorrow. If not this year, there is next year. Death is running right behind your neck. Do not adorn yourself and go out. Adorn yourself in the council of *Haqq*. *Aman Ya Rabbi*. *Tawba Ya Rabbi*. *Khudhu Hizrakum* (4:71) Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) is saying, Be cautious. *Naraan*

Waquduha n-Nasu Wa l-Hijara (66:6) be cautious of such a fire that people and rocks are its fuel.

Allah. *Aman Ya Rabbi. Tawba Ya Rabbi, Tawba Astaghfirullah.* O Shah-e Mardan, intercede for us. We are hoping for those who will teach us, let them come. *Allahumma Salli wa Sallim wa Barak Ala Habibik al Mustafa. Wa Nabiyuk al Murtadha.* Salat and Salam on his family and companions and Shah-e Mardan so they will defend us, so they will send us a Sultan. Sultan will come with sword of *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim.* O Allah, don't embarrass us. Do not leave us to our egos. Do not leave us to bad people, do not let us follow satan. Do not deprive us of our prayers and lights. Give us lights, do not leave us without lights. *Ay Rabbimiz La ilaha illa Anta Subhanak inni Kuntu Min adh-Dhalimin.* O our Lord, send us those who will correct us. O Shah-e Mardan! Intercede for us for the sake of the Great Habibullah (*sallallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam*).

Amin, Amin wa Salamun Al al Mursalin wa alhamdulillah Rabbul Alamin. May our day and our work be good. May our life be blessed, and the good things be plenty. May our honor increase, we want a Sultanate. *Fatiha.*

I am very passionate, but I can't do anything and this is a short talk. Do not make it long, moderate, a quarter, half an hour. "*Wa Dhakkir Fa'inna Adh-Dhikra Tanfau l-Mu'minin*" (51:55) There is permission. May your glory and majesty increase. May they kiss your hands and feet in the open and secretly. Go with safety, my son. *As salamu alaykum.* Allah Allah.

Chapter Summary

- Anyone who is associated with the Sultan, can he have any worries? In the old days, after morning prayer, *Yaran*, beloved friends, *ikhwan* (followers) would come together and make an association. There is one person who speaks, they listen to him and find relief. What a nice tradition.
- I have no energy to stand up and I am offering my love for Shah-e Mardan who is the Sultan of the arenas, Sultan of the soldiers. When he went out to the field, there were no warriors to stand against him.
- No one could stand against him. But one day the Prophet (*sallallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam*) held him by his belt and lifted him up like this. Did you know that? He lifted up Haydaru Karrar like this, the hand that is holding the universe, our Master, the Master of the Universe. Stand up! Stand at attention! *MashAllah MashAllah*.
- Oh Lion of Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*)! Shah-e Mardan! *Allahumma zidhu izzen wa sharafan nuran wa surura ridwana wa sultana*.
- *The Sultans come from his lineage, from his pure lineage. Every Saltanate must be related to Shah-e Mardan, their lineage must reach him. That is with Sultans. Any country without a Sultan, they are rubbish, their lineage is satan.*
- What an honor for us to be given permission to remember/recite His Name.

- The *Basmala Sharifa* was written by *Qalam-ul Ala* (Pen) on *Lawh al-Mahfudh* (Preserved Tablet) over a span of seven hundred years, one *Basmala Qalam ul Ala* (Pen) in the heavens, on the throne when it asked -what should I write? the order was to write *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. From its majesty, the tip of the pen cracked and ink pured out with force, and it wrote. It wrote *Basmala* for seven hundred years. The first writing on *Lawh al Mahfudh*.
- This kind of gathering, the gathering of *Yaran* that is why I am taking from the sayings of Shah-e Mardan; Shah-e Mardan is taking from the sayings of Prophet (*sallallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam*). *Al khayru fil Jamiya*- there is blessings in gatherings and *sohbah* (association). *Hadrat* Shah Naqshband is taking from him - *Tariqatuna as Sohba* - Our way is association, friendship, spreading love, spreading respect. What we are teachings is love and respect. We want our people to love Shah-e Mardan and the one above him (the City of Knowledge *sallallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam*). We want our people to have respect for Shah-e Mardan, who is the Lion of the field of soldiers.
- Say *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim* and don't be afraid. Your homes will be joyful, your children will be good-mannered. Your work will be successful, your heart relieved, you'll be full of faith. Their weapans and cannons will be destroyed instantly by the power in your heart.

- 'Ali (*radi Allahu 'anhu*) ibn Abi Talib, Shah-e Mardan, let him complement you; let him say (about you) that he loves us, respects us. Let him make you beloved and respected.
- Why are you unemployed? Are there no jobs? Can all work be finished in this big world? Collect stones and sell them. Sweep the streets, so the municipality will say this man is cleaning well, we will give him a salary, so he can sweep. Take a broom and sweep! How can that be, we are university graduates. Can we hold a broom? You won't, but the ones above us holding a big broom will sweep you away, throw you away. You are crying and complaining, we have no work, no spouse, no food. You cannot just sit around. You have hands, feet, a mind. Work never finishes in this world. At the very least, cut wood, burn wood (for heat).
- Go out, there is nothing more than work in this world. However, even more than lazy people, we have those looking for free meals - that is all the people. Allah Allah. Even dogs wake up in the morning running right and left, looking for a bone.
- And these people have lost their ways because there is no *Basmala*. Say *Basmala*, there is everything (for you). Gold can fall in front of you, treasure can be found in your home under the wall. There has been gold since the beginning of earth. You might find gold, jewels. Why are you

sitting at the coffee shop? Wander the mountains, gardens, fields. Collect your provision.

- Ay Shah-e Mardan Send us a Sultan from your pure lineage so he can teach us our ways.
- Those who prostrate have plenty of provisions. Those who don't (prostrate) have very limited provisions.
- I won't allow those who respect me to be beaten with a stick, to hear harsh words.
- Oh people who walk around without covering their heads, don't forget the grave! Do not wear open dresses and go out, or you'll suffer in the grave like this.
- May our day and our work be good. May our life be blessed, and the good things be plenty. May our honor increase, we want a Sultanate. *Fatiha*.

The Way of Lions

Shaykh Muhammad Nazim Adil Al-Haqqani An-Naqshbandi, Sohbat of the 22nd of March, 2013.

D*astur Ya Shah-e Mardan! O Lion of the Arenas, Shah-e Mardan dastur! O lovers of Shah-e Mardan. O lovers of Shah-e Mardan. Let us say: Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim. How lovely, how very lovely. The power that propels us from pre-eternity to post-eternity is Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim. How lovely! O Lord, grant us health, of body and spirit! O Lord, dress upon us good states and let our condition be a good one. May our aspect be pleasing, so that whoever sees us will say: Masha'Allah, what a pure face has he, what a loveable person! This happens. For one wanting this, it can happen. But no one wants it. If He wishes, He grants beauty also to his outer appearance as He grants beauty to his spiritual being.*

Madad Ya Sahib al-Maydan. Make Shah-e Mardan a support for us! Make him to assist us. If your support comes to us, your sword, O Shah-e Mardan, will cleave the world in two like a watermelon. Know this! Know

the fighters of Allah! We cannot express the power of the Prince of Creation. We can in no way express it. The Prince of Creation, for My Own Self I have created him. Whoever wishes to see My Essential Being, he will see it in you. *Allahu Akbar Allahu Akbar Wa liLlahil Hamd.*

How beautiful, how lovely this is! We woke up well, our Lord has graced us with this. The kindness and intercession of our Holy Prophet (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*) came to our aid. We rose for the morning prayer and bowed to our Lord. Thanks be to Allah, for granting us His favour. He gave us leave to bow to Him in prostration. They wake you with the Muslim call to prayer. Arise! Get up! He has not created you to lie in bed, Allah, the Creator. The Lord of the Worlds made you not for lying in bed. Get up! Bow down before your Lord! Stand before His Divine Court! O, and what a Court that is! *Allahu Akbar ul-Akbar.* O Lord, send to us Your special servants to lead us along Your way. I have sent them, Shah-e Mardan is one of them. Who attends the associations of Shah-e Mardan will find the way.

Looking up from the earth to the sky, he may say: one hundred light years, or one thousand light years in the reckoning of men, of these so-called men, or a distance of one hundred thousand light years, he says. The stars have a measure of their own. These million years for this light of a million years to reach us, he says. For the light from a distance of a billion years to reach us takes time. A billion years' distance He brings to us in the blink of an eye. *Allahu Akbar. Allahu Akbar. Al Azamatu Lillah. Allah Allah. Allahu Akbar Wa liLlahil Hamd.*

What are we? We are the Nation of the Messenger of Greatness who is endowed with the Secret of the Universe. If he says Be! Then it will come to be. If he says

Be! It comes to be, from the Power of our Prophet. This we can say. *Allahu Akbar ul-Akbar*. O Shah-e Mardan! O Lion of the Arenas! You are the Secret of the Beloved. The Secret in you is one part of what the Beloved of Allah has bestowed upon you, that ocean is the Messenger of Greatness. The Messenger of Greatness was given a tiny morsel of the dominion of Allah - *Jalla Jalaluhu* - More than that he could not bear. Say: *Allahu Akbar Allahu Akbar Allahu Akbar! La ilaha ill'Allah Hu, Allahu Akbar Allahu Akbar WaliLlahil Hamd*.

O lovers of Shah-e Mardan! How awe-inspiring you are! Awe, even with great awe you cannot look Shah-e Mardan in the face, it is not possible. If only one bit of his power were to reach to us, all of creation would be burnt up. Shah-e Mardan, Lion of the Arenas, 'Ali ibn Abi Talib, the cousin of our Holy Prophet (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*). *Allahu Akbar*. The possessor of Dhul Fiqar. The sword in his hand is Dhul Fiqar. With one stroke he could cleave the world in two like a melon. Let us say *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. For the servants of Allah Almighty it is the greatest favour to mention the Divine Name, to speak *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. Therefore the Prophet (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*) was ordered "*Iqra bismi Rabbika*" (96:1) "Begin with the *Basmala*, begin in the Name of your Lord". The *Basmala* that he was given, was given to no one else. He says *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*, but the *Basmala* of all creation is submerged within that ocean. That highly-honoured *Basmala* gives us eminence. The highly honoured *Basmala* exalts mankind. Man finds his perfection through *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. The Universe is maintained through *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*.

O Shah-e Mardan, be pleased to come to your lovers, to your loving friends! A lion keeps company with other lions. Nobody wishes to keep the company of cats. That lion possesses majesty. Once a lion saw a cat. He looked at him and said: "You look like me, but why are you so tiny?" He said: "I fell into the hands of men, therefore I am so small." The cats complained to the lion. Why are you so small? Because of what man did to me. The cat falls into the hands of the sons of Adam, but the lion is not like the cat. The lion is a lion. Among men are those who have the qualities of the lion and those who have the qualities of the cat. There are also those who have qualities of a mouse. *Man tashabbaha bi qawmin fa-huwa minhum*. Whatever a man resembles, he will belong to that kind. Shah-e Mardan is the Shah, the Sultan of the Arenas. Let us engage in action, let us follow him. Manliness, courage is his basic characteristic.

Shah-e Mardan Sayyidna 'Ali is the Lion of Allah. Let man liken himself to something. There is the lion, there is the cat, and there is the mouse. Man must look: if he wishes, he will have the quality of the lion; if he wishes, he is given the qualities of the cat; or if he wishes he can stay like the mouse, like the rat. While you could be a lion, why do you chose to be a rat

For when Shah-e Mardan strikes a blow with his sword Dhul Fiqar he cleaves the world as if it were a watermelon. Such a powerful hand has he, Shah-e Mardan And the others, what do they hold in their hand? A tiny little penknife. They struggle with a penknife, but nothing can be done with that.

Enter into the way of Shah-e Mardan that you may be given power. So that when you strike a blow, you may

cleave the world apart! If you strike one strike, Shah-e Mardan strikes a thousand. When he calls out: "*Bismillahi Ya Allah!* I strike for the sake of the king of Prophets, Allah's Beloved" he will split the universe in two. This you must know! How lovely! O Lord, give us endurance, and strength, for we are weak. This we want to hear. While the way of lionhood is open, is he of sound mind who becomes a fox, a jackal, a wolf, a hyena or a bear? The way of Shah-e Mardan is *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*.

O lovers of Shah-e Mardan! This is our association. Speak, it does not end, it does not run out. Therefore our way is the Naqshbandi way. The other tariqas are the same. They are all based on the saying of Shah Naqshband: "*Tariqatuna as-sohba*" - Our way is the way of association. Let us train in it. Let us embark on the lion road, so that we might not remain mice. Let us be as lions. What are tariqas there for? To robe man in his dignity. What a lovely word. Man is the most awesome creature in all creation. The tariqas are there for to dress his dignity with dignity. At first he is a simple man, and he is made into a lion. A weak servant is made into a Sultan. What is the way to become a Sultan? Which road do you set out on? On the road of association, on the way of counsel. You follow the road of tariqa, it leads you to a Sultanate. They don't waste a glance on the trash of this world.

O Shah-e Mardan, *Marhaba*, welcome! Bestow on us a glance, May our weakness be taken from us so that we might be useful for service. I have created My servant so that he might serve Me! *Wa Ma Khalaqtu l-Jinna Wa l-Insa Illa Liya'budun* (51:56) I have created all creation so that it might serve Me; so that mankind and Jinn might be My servants. The least of My servants will be given

the power of seven kings by his Lord, seven sultanates. No one knows the limit of the kingdoms granted by Allah. O my Lord, we are weak. *Li-kulli shay'in Ajala*. An appointed hour for everything. Everyone has been appointed a time to appear in this world. There is an appointed time for all. Now the appointed time for the world itself is slowly drawing to an end. Allah Almighty says: *Iqtarabatu s-sa'at* (54:1) The Last Day has drawn near. When it is fulfilled they will be gathered: The good to a good place, the corrupt to a corrupt place. The people living in this world.

Marhaba, O Shah-e Mardan. *Marhaba*, O lovers of Shah-e Mardan. How lovely! May Light descend upon us. May joy come to our hearts, may power come to our faith. May our love grow stronger. Do you want this? Say *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. The son of man, *Allahu Akbar*, is highly honoured. But Shaytan, may that which he deserves come upon him, may Allah give him what he deserves, we say. He tries to bring down to zero the honour of mankind. Shaytan is jealous to the highest degree of all jealousy. And with this anger within him he infects ignorant people; he passes it to them like a graft. Jealousy, and one person makes another jealous. The mother of all badness comes from jealousy. Adam's (*'alayhi salam*) expulsion from Paradise came from Shaytan's jealousy, he was jealous of Adam (*'alayhi salam*). He struggled until he got him thrown out of Paradise. The station of Adam (*'alayhi salam*) is Paradise, not this world. Out of jealousy he devised such a plot, that in the end Allah, the Absolute Lord of Paradise, said: "Go Adam, with Hawwa, the earth is your home."

The earth is dark. Driven from Paradise, Shaytan established himself on earth. Here they come, now I will avenge myself on them! With what did he confuse

people, bring them low? With jealousy, he plunged them into darkness. What drives all people today, the starting point is jealousy. The Russians are jealous of the Americans. Persians are jealous of Turks, Indians of Chinese. China is jealous of Japan. Whites are jealous of blacks and blacks of whites. There is no worse quality than jealousy that kills humanity and brings disaster upon them. All of man's suffering is a result of the scourge of jealousy. It poisons the lives of men.

Now Shaytan is dancing, "I have disgraced the son of man. I have completely destroyed his peace and happiness." Shaytan is wild with joy, while people slaughter each other. What is this? The world is neither yours nor mine.

Go down to earth, said Allah Almighty. I have there assigned to you a life for a time. Who asks for Me will find Paradise; who forgets Me shall go to Hell. That's how it is. Today's world is in the vise of jealousy being mangled in its grip. Everyone is jealous of everyone else. Were there no jealousy, there would be no Hell. Jealousy disgraces people. Jealousy turns a good life into a living Hell. What will you say, here is the training of Shah-e Mardan. Do not be jealous! The world is neither yours nor mine. We will be in this world only for three or five days. Do not fight over it! If the man sitting at the train station picks a fight with another man, saying, "Get lost, this place is mine" - is he of sound mind? The train is coming, you will board it, and it takes you away. What can you do? No, this is my place. But the train came, you are going, leaving all this behind. Even so, it is mine, and I will smash his head. Do not be jealous! Hell is for the jealous ones, Paradise for those who are not jealous.

O our Lord, for the honour of *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. For the honour of Shah-e Mardan, and for the honour of Your Chosen Beloved, protect us from the evil of Shaytan and from the evil of his followers and from jealous people. Let us lead our lives for Your sake, O our Lord! To be Your servants. Say: O lovers of Shah-e Mardan *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. This is what will save humanity. If not, Shaytan will ruin their souls. What does he inspire in them? Aha, he sings and plays to make you dance and hop. Shaytan inspires no mercy in man. He inspires cursings. His curses should be on his own head! Because of their jealousy, people follow Shaytan. With jealousy he drives people wild. Leave your jealousy, lead an untroubled life! Leave off jealousy, so the gates of heaven open for you. Otherwise your world will be hell, and your afterlife even worse.

O our Lord, accept us to be Your servants! We wish for a leader. O Lord, send us a Sultan who will show us our way! We live in a time when up is down, and down is up. O Lord, send us a Sultan who will set everything in its rightful place with justice, Divine Justice! Who holds Dhul Fiqar and says *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. O our Lord! Forgive us, for the honour of the most dearly Beloved! We implore you, O Lord, we are so weak. We live for Your service, but by the scourge of jealousy the world got entangled in strife; all became upside down. Stay away from envy, says the Holy Prophet (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*): "*Tahabbu Wa la tahassadu.*" Yes? Love one another, don't envy each other, he says. All the Prophets have preached this. But instead the whole world listens to Shaytan and not to the Prophets. And they have fallen into a cauldron of troubles, and cannot be saved.

Ya Gharatullah, make haste, O our Lord. O our Lord, send us a Sultan who will lead us along the straight path, who will dress on us the honour of servanthood, O Allah. *Tauba, Ya Rabbi, tauba Ya Rabbi, tauba, astaghfirullah*. This matter would not come to an end, even if we spoke on it not for twenty-four hours, but for twenty-four days. Let us work harder, let us be fighters in the way of Allah. Let us assemble on the wrestling ground of Shah-e Mardan. Brave men have no jealousy. O our Lord, forgive us, and give us strength and health of body and mind. Let us live for You, O our Lord, not for anything else. Woe to those who are forgetful of the service of Allah Almighty; who pursue this worthless world. Shame on them! Make our faces look more lovely, and give strength to our bodies! May our sufferings be taken from us and no illness remain. Make there be light on our faces and gladness in our hearts, O Lord!

Let us say: *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. O Shah-e Mardan *Salams* to you from him, upon whom be peace and blessings. May those allied to you be in safety. *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim. Bismillahi lladhi la Yadurru ma'a ismihi shay'un wa la fi sama. Al-Fatiha. Allahu Akbar*.

Chapter Summary

- Lovers of Shah-e Mardan. Let us say: *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*.
- Arise! Get up! He has not created you to lie in bed, Allah, the Creator. The Lord of the Worlds made you not for lying in bed. Get up! Bow down before your Lord! Stand before His Divine Court! O, and what a Court that is!
- What are we? We are the Nation of the Messenger of Greatness who is endowed with the secret of the Universe. If he says Be! Then it will come to be. If he says Be! It comes to be, from the Power of our Prophet. This we can say.
- The Messenger of Greatness was given a tiny morsel of the dominion of Allah - *Jalla Jalaluhu* - More than that he could not bear.
- For the servants of Allah Almighty it is the greatest favour to mention the Divine Name, to speak *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*.
- Therefore the Prophet (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*) was ordered "Iqra bismi Rabbika" (96:1) "Begin with the *Basmala*, begin in the Name of your Lord".
- Shah-e Mardan Sayyidna 'Ali is the Lion of Allah.
- Man must look: if he wishes, he will have the quality of the lion; if he wishes, he is given the qualities of the cat; or if he wishes he can stay like the mouse, like the rat.

- Undergo the training of Shah-e Mardan. Undertake it, so that you might be robed with the dignity that you deserve.
- The way of Shah-e Mardan is *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*.
- What are tariqas there for? To robe man in his dignity. What a lovely word. Man is the most awesome creature in all creation. The tariqas are there for to dress his dignity with dignity. At first he is a simple man, and he is made into a lion. A weak servant is made into a Sultan. What is the way to become a Sultan? Which road do you set out on? On the road of association, on the way of counsel. You follow the road of tariqa, it leads you to a Sultanate. They don't waste a glance on the trash of this world.
- The station of Adam (*'alayhi salam*) is Paradise, not this world.
- The earth is dark. Driven from Paradise, Shaytan established himself on earth.
- With what did he confuse people, bring them low? With jealousy, he plunged them into darkness. What drives all people today, the starting point is jealousy.
- Jealousy disgraces people. Jealousy turns a good life into a living Hell. What will you say, here is the training of Shah-e Mardan. Do not be jealous! The world is neither yours nor mine.
- Leave your jealousy, lead an untroubled life! Leave off jealousy, so the gates of heaven open for you. Otherwise your world will be hell, and your afterlife even worse.

The Walking Castle

Shaykh Muhammad Nazim Adil Al-Haqqani An-Naqshbandi, Sohbat of the 22nd of March, 2013.

M*adad Ya Awliya. Alhamdulillahillezi ahyana Ba'da Ma Amatana wa Ilyyhi n nushur.* Thanks to Allah, who woke us up from our sleep. As *salamu alaikum Yaran* Shah-e Mardan. How nice. How nice. Oooh the Shah of the Maydan/ battle field, Shah-e Mardan. The Sultan of the arena of brave ones, Shah-e Mardan. *Sayyidina* 'Ali ibn Abi Talib, he is the son of our Master's uncle. Walking Castle. He is the Walking Castle. The castle, that does not collapse. Nobody can stand in front of Shah-e Mardan.

First of all we send *Salatu Salam* to our Master; Praise be to our Lord, He sent us His Beloved. And son of The Beloved's uncle, Shah-e Mardan. They told me today "The Walking Castle", our Master *Hadrat* 'Ali Shah-e Mardan. The walking castle. Allah Allah. What a beautiful name. *Marhaban Ya Yaran* Shah-e Mardan. Let's say *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. May our assembly be blessed and filled with light. And all of you with Shah-e

Mardan's intercession, the uncle's son of *Sultanul Kaw-nayn*, Master of the Universe, *Hadrat Rasul (sallallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam)*. We stand under his banner. His banner covers East and West. *Rasulu Kibriya Sultanul Anbiya*, his banner covers East and West, and beyond that. They call it a flag. There's a difference between flag and banner. *Anbiyas* have banners.

There's a starboard on banner; *Liwa l Hamd*. It's the starboard of Allah's Beloved. *Liwa l Hamd*. Whoever stands under that, is saved from the wrath of Allah, finds peace. Whoever does not stand under that flag, it's very difficult for him. So difficult. Demons pull them and throw them away. The ones, who aren't under *Liwa l Hamd* they are going to be picked off by demons and thrown to hell.

Lets say *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*, our love and enthusiasm increases. We take power. 'Abdun daif; I'm a weak servant. "Our tariqa is the way of *sohbah*, friendly chat". They say so, so let's say what they make us say. How nice. We woke up. There's someone, who wakes us up. We said *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. Leave the doors of this world. The key that will open the doors of Heaven and Angels, the key that will open the doors of mercy is *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. Do not forget! Oh *Yaran*, Shah-e Mardan. What a beautiful name, oh my friends, the ones who love Shah-e Mardan because he is the Lion to be loved. The Rasul knows his secret. Nobody knows the Secret of Rasul. Rasul knows; he knows the secrets of his *ashab*. He knows the secret of his uncle's son, Shah-e Mardan. That's why in whichever assembly you sit, oh the ones loved by Shah-e Mardan, the ones who love Shah-e Mardan. A person is with the one he loves. Lions go with lion. Cats can't go. Foxes can't go, wolves can't go. Their lion nature is exception-

al. Among people, it is Shah-e Mardan who is dressed with special attributes; 'Ali ibn Abi Talib (*radi Allahu 'anhu*), the conqueror of the Khaybar Castle. If there were a thousand Khaybar Castles, with one of Shah-e Mardan's roars they would collapse and turn into a heap of stone.

He honored us by him *Janab al Mawla* for the sake of the Beloved. Thanks to Allah. We love Shah-e Mardan, bravery comes from him. He has the attribute of lions. Oh drunk people! Know that Allah's Lion is Shah-e Mardan, he is the Lion of the Arenas. Tell his story, hear, listen! May love and enthusiasm come to you.

Anyone, without love is a dry log, a dry tree; a dry tree that does not bloom. Now its spring time, Nawruz. The first day of spring. It's these holy days when trees awaken, and the water of life runs inside. Just like that, that lion's, Shah-e Mardan's, words and his love runs from our heart to give our bodies strength. We're full of love and enthusiasm. Anyone, not finding love or enthusiasm is a dry tree. Or after it dries, it's been cut and shaped into wood. Without love a person is a log. Love is the honor of a human being. Anyone, without love and respect to Shah-e Mardan is a dry log. Useless. Allah Allah. *Marhaba* oh the friends of Shah-e Mardan. Pray in the morning and sit in the *sohbah*. Listen to *sohbah* until *Ishraq*. In *dargahs*, *takkas*, tombs in masjids, in mosques the believers are present until sunrise. They used to listen to Shah-e Mardan's *sohbah*. They listened to his *sohbah*, heard good news. Because they listened, their hearts were filled with love, love for Shah-e Mardan. No sadness left. No distress. Their hearts open, they are relieved.

What a good start of the day, with Shah-e Mardan. We wish we lived in his time and served as his horse's feet. What a good service. Let's say oh Shah-e Mardan, *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. Do not forget! Say this. He used to rule people and jinn. The ones, who ruled ins and jinn sat on the throne with *Basmala*. They used to stand up with *Takbir*. Holy ones. Take the burden on us by mentioning their names; the burden is lifted from us. Takes away distress, no sorrow left. They are relieved. The skies have doors of relief that open and from them descend a relief to body and heart.

Now it's full of hospitals everywhere. Diseases fill the earth. Why? Nobody is taking from that *Nur* (light). Nobody is taking the *Nur* given by Shah-e Mardan. For this reason people are sick both physically and spiritually. They are on zero level. Shaytan covers them with a black coat, a black coat. Shaytan throws on them, that black robe, squeezes, squeezes them. They leave the house, saying poof poof. They go to the office, in distress. They look for someone to fight. They aren't at ease. They don't know what to do. Say oh Shah-e Mardan, give us from your *Nur* (light). We take care of your horse's shoe. I don't want that he says. My horse, that I ride has Angels taking care of its feet. Duldul (his horse) with one spur, took him up to the skies. Shah-e Mardan has that much power. Duldul that he rides, if he hits like that, it takes him from East to West. If it's on the ground, it takes him up in the sky. That much power.

Our religion is Islam. It's the religion of truth and the religion of Shah-e Mardan, son of Rasul's uncle. What he brings us from *Janabu Rabbul Izzet* as a present is the dress of *Nur* (light). Oh Allah dress us with light. Oh our Lord dress us with the dress of relief, dress of faith, dress of strength, dress of majesty, so we may be seen.

Oh our Lord I want. It comes to Shah-e Mardan. Say Shah-e Mardan. May you be dressed with the dress of well being, the dress of relief, dress of joy, dress of majesty, dress of familiarity. You won't need makeup. Everyday your beauty will be refreshed. Yet mindless women try to look pretty by makeup. It's worthless. Sit in the assembly of Shah-e Mardan, see how your face becomes beautiful.

We sit in his assembly, we say Allah's Name first, it's obligatory for a servant *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. See how your face shines. Anyone, who does not say Allah, his face turns into a monster. Men shave their faces. "*Man tashabbaha bi qawmin fa huwa minhum*" Whoever he imitates, he is from them. Allah said to men: the male lion has a mane. Man's mane is his beard. That gives majesty. If you shave it once in the morning, once in the evening there's no light on your face, no majesty, no beauty. He wears the dress of ugliness. Think of yourself oh Children of Adam! Oh Children of Adam! Allah created mankind to be the most beautiful. There's no other creation, that can immitate mankind. Mankind is beautiful. Allah created us beautiful. *Wa khalaqal-insan*. "*Ar-Rahman*. '*Allamal-Qur'an*. *Khalaqal-Insan*. '*Allamahul-bayan*". *Rabbul Izzat*, *Rabb* created mankind. What our Lord created contains beauty and light. There's majesty, relief.

People nowadays don't know, don't listen. When they don't listen, they become ugly. He becomes uglier day by day; tries to be beautiful but becomes ugly. When they are young, they are like a young tree. Then they eat, drink and become very fat. Men and women become strange because their attributes turn into those of animals. Who does not know his Lord, his body takes strange shapes. They start walking in a strange way.

When they use makeup they become uglier. Say Allah! Shah-e Mardan don't deprive us of your *sohbah*. The Sultan of heavens and earth Shah-e Mardan. Look at them. Do not sit and watch Shaytan's cupboard! Do not follow fashion, trying to imitate them. It makes you uglier and also makes you stink. When they are old, they become both ugly and a bad smell comes from them. That's why a handful of lotion, motion; when he puts it on, he smells worse. When they try to beautify, they become uglier.

Search for the spiritual beauty, so that it covers your physicality as well; they say *MashaAllah* when they see you, he has light, how beautiful. Oh Ladies, show your beauty only to your family and to *halal* (permitted) ones. Do not dress up to show to other people. It isn't a good attribute. It makes you uglier. That's why our grandmothers, mothers they used to cover themselves. When they lifted their veils like the moon, although 80 years old. Now, there's nothing left to show. They get uglier, uglier. They got older, older. They lost the beauty of mankind. When trying to beautify, they become uglier. Beauty descends from heavens, does not come from the earth. Ladies! Search for the beauty from heavens. It's not with powders, mowders in this world, not with lotions. Beauty descends from heavens. If you want to be beautiful, look good, search for it from heavens. You can't be beautiful with paints, with powders.

And day by day they get uglier. Why? They eat in a strange way. They are insatiable. Not tired, they want to eat all the time. As they eat, they get fatter, uglier. Say *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. And the beautiful dress Allah will dress you with makes your body, your face look like an Angel. Show your Angel like face to the *halal* ones. Do not show it to the *haram* ones. If a *haram* one

looks to a *haram* woman or if a woman makes him look, that man's ugliness comes on her. For this reason who work in offices are ugly. In fact they aren't ugly, but they become ugly because of men's looking. Shah-e Mardan, send us the ones with *Nur* (light) who will teach us the right ways. Our minds open. We know why we were created. Why are we created? For doing what? Who created us? For what? Ask this. Know this - you don't need powder or blusher or lotion. You don't need anything. Know this. If you know, you won't be among men. You won't be among men. Because men's gaze decreases your beauty. You're left, you look ugly. Do not stay among men! Do not work in offices. Do not sit with men. When we say men, we mean don't meet *haram* ones. They decrease, steal your beauty. Take care of yourself.

The lovers of Shah-e Mardan, he gives us such beautiful advice. You won't get sick, won't be in distress, won't suffer. You keep your beauty. When they lay you down, when you're dead, they look into your face, it's clean. Spending time with men, the *Nur* (light) of woman is taken. Do not sit. Keep yourself. Hide it, so that divine beauty descends upon you. When you are nnety, hundred you look clean. Be friendly. These days are strange days. People follow Shaytan. They left their Lord's way. That's why generations became ugly. Their minds are strange. They turned into a horde, not knowing what to do. Our youngsters, they messed it up. They play football. They don't say, pray they say, let's go to play. They don't say lets go to the mosque. No benefit for them. No benefit for them. Because what they eat is not *halal*. Even if you serve the best food, without *Basmala* there's no taste.

Let's change. Let's change. Friends, lovers who listen to Shah-e Mardan, follow the right way as much as you can. What if you ride a horse, instead of driving a car? There's majesty in riding a horse. Driving a car there's no majesty. What majesty does it have? There are two, three times more cars than people. No taste. This fashion, its useless. But men riding a horse, they have majesty. Allah wants us to have majesty. My servant should have majesty says *Janabul Haqq*. Not disgrace. When they see My servant, they tremble; they are astonished. From his looks, from his majesty they tremble. I won't make him needy says Allah. Throw away the cars. Keep a horse, Arab horse, British horse. Ride on them. Come and go. Do not sleep. Nice, nice. Oh Shah-e Mardan. How beautiful are Shah-e Mardan's advices. Read! Learn! Listen! So many things came and pass. They said like that. "Things come and go. A camel carrying coal, passed through a sieve". Our Grand Shaykh used to say. "Things come and go. A camel loaded with coal, passed through a sieve". Did it pass through the sieve? It passed. They passed, finished.

How beautiful is Shah-e Mardan's *sohbah*? We have lots of stories. Wake up, wake up. They celebrated Nawruz. Women sit on men's laps. This is neither Turkish tradition, nor Kurdish; this is an evil tradition. It's not Islamic tradition. It's not our ancestors' tradition. There are countless fake things. That's why they are all in trouble. They all have grief. Oh Our Lord, we are afraid of Your grief, the manifestation of grief. They throw a bomb, they destroy everything. No house, no children, no family, no women, no men are left. Allah does not accept this. But people think they have the right. For this reason He leaves them. "*Wa la taqtulu anfusakum*" *Janabul Haqq* orders "do not kill". Where is the Human or his

equivalents? Do not kill. Oh Our Lord, send us someone from Shah-e Mardan's clean descendants. I see that there is a Sultan in Jordan, a Sultan, who is a descendant of the Prophet (*sallallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam*), a Sultan with majesty - *Malik 'Abd Allah* they say. He is above all.

May Allah increase His Majesty. May his enemies not reach Ramadan. They should tumble down, disappear. *Allahu Allah*. All mischief is from Shaytan, Shaytan wants to extinguish Islam. But that Sultan will extinguish Shaytan's stove. Also the Sultans of our honorable ancestors. they are the ones, who will put this world in order. Without their majesty, people aren't afraid of anything. They are scared of Ottomans. Why Ottomans? Because Ottomans hold the banner of the Prophet. They hid that banner for one hundred years. They are left without any value. Now they take money from someone, arms from that one, food from there, debts from here. Who puts people in this situation they will grieve in their graves.

Say *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim* and don't be afraid. The Banner of Islam. Seven hundred years Ottomans, three hundred years Sufid. One thousand years they carried the Banner of Islam. Why did they go to Europe? To say *Allahu Akbar*. Did they say? He cited *Gulbanki Muhammed*. This will come. Now, what they built is without constitution, rotten. The material they use is worthless. It will fall on their heads. Run away, otherwise it will fall on your head. To where? To Allah, to the Prophet, to Shah-e Mardan, to the Sultans. They will keep an eye on you with their majesty, Allah willing. With our Master's Mercy, *shafaat*, with the Sword of Shah-e Mardan.

Allahu Akbar Allahu Akbar La Ilaha Illa Llahu Allahu Akbar Allahu Akbar wa liLlahi l hamd. Our Lord send us the Banner of Islam. For today we agree on this much. May Allah give our hearts relief. Give our bodies strength. Dress us with the dress of majesty. *Amin amin wa Salamun Ala l Mursalin, Hususan Ala Sayyida l Mursalin Wal Hamdulillahi l Rabbil Alamin.* Salams to Shah-e Mardan. *Salams* to those, who love him. *Fatiha.*

Do not make up. Do not listen to radio or tv. Listen to the words of *Haqq*, your honor increases. Pray for us for Allah's sake. We are weak but with the blessings of your prayers, we are given strength. May Allah forgive our sins. Say at least seventy *Astaghfirullah* everyday. Send *Salatu Salams* seventy times. Say seventy times *La Ilaha Illa Llah*. Do not be afraid. Armies descend who will defeat the oppressors. Armies descend from heavens. There is a verse about the *Musawwimin*: Angels descended on the day of Badr. Angels descended at Hunayn. Angels descended in all wars, all with crowns on their heads. Put on the crown of Islam. Do not go out with your head uncovered. May come to you strength.

Because these are the days of revenge. I don't know what happens until Rajabul Sharif. But for those without the crown of Islam, there's fear. We are the victorious armies of Muhammad (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*). That's the name of our great ancestors: Victorious armies of Muhammad. Persians they called their armies, they had armies called, *Emiran Dashkari yezzan*. The name of their soldiers. *Emiran Dashkari yezzan*. Ottoman's army is *Asakiri Mansure-i Muhammediyye*. *Asakiri Mansure-i Muhammediyye*, always victorious army. Our Prophet's Soldiers, it's the Banner of Islam. *Wa min Allahu tawfiq Fatiha.*

Chapter Summary

- *Sayyidina* 'Ali ibn Abi Talib, he is the son of our Master's uncle. Walking Castle. He is the walking castle. The castle, that does not collapse. Nobody can stand in front of Shah-e Mardan.
- Love is the honor of a human being. Anyone, without love and respect to Shah-e Mardan is a dry log. Useless.
- Pray in the morning and sit in the *sohbah*. Listen to *sohbah* until *Ishraq*. In *dargahs*, *takkas*, tombs in masjids, in mosques the believers are present until sunrise. They used to listen to Shah-e Mardan's *sohbah*.
- Nobody is taking the *Nur* given by Shah-e Mardan. For this reason people are sick both physically and spiritually.
- Our religion is Islam. It's the religion of truth and the religion of Shah-e Mardan, son of Rasul's uncle.
- Do not dress up to show to other people. It isn't a good attribute. It makes you uglier.
- That's why our grandmothers, mothers they used to cover themselves. When they lifted their veils like the moon, although eighty years old. Now, there's nothing left to show.
- If you want to be beautiful, look good, search for it from heavens. You can't be beautiful with paints, with powders.
- And day by day they get uglier. Why? They eat in a strange way.

- As they eat, they get fatter, uglier. Say *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. And the beautiful dress Allah will dress you with makes your body, your face look like an Angel. Show your Angel like face to the *halal* ones. Do not show it to the *haram* ones. If a *haram* one looks to a *haram* woman or if a woman makes him look, that man's ugliness comes on her.
- Do not sit with men. When we say men, we mean don't meet *haram* ones. They decrease, steal your beauty. Take care of yourself.
- Spending time with men, the *Nur* (light) of woman is taken. Do not sit. Keep yourself. Hide it, so that divine beauty descends upon you. When you are ninety, one hundred, you look clean.
- Oh Our Lord, send us someone from Shah-e Mardan's clean descendants. I see that there is a Sultan in Jordan, a Sultan, who is a descendant of the Prophet (*sallallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam*), a Sultan with majesty; *Malik* Abdullah they say. He is above all.
- They are scared of Ottomans. Why Ottomans? Because Ottomans hold the banner of the Prophet. They hid that banner for one hundred years.

This is Not Religion

Shaykh Muhammad Nazim Adil Al-Haqqani An-Naqshbandi, Sohbat of the 23rd of March, 2013.

Asbahna wa Asbahal Mulk Lillah wa nahnu 'abidan Lillah and servants of the nation of Muhammad (*sallallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam*). Praise be to Allah. We reached a new day. *Madad Ya Rijalallah, madad Ya Sultanul Awliya* Our vision is up to there then.

Shah-e Mardan is Sultan. If he calls one *takbir*, he turns the world upside down. Shah-e Mardan *Habibur Rahman. Subhan Allah! Asbahna wa Asbahal Mulk Lillah.* We reached morning, with the whole world. How did we reach morning as servants of Allah? We reached morning as servants of our Lord *jalla wa ala*. May Allah accept our servanthood. *As salamu alaikum* dear Shah-e Mardan. The ones, who love him, the ones, who love Shah-e Mardan, the Lion of the Arenas of the brave ones, let's love him, respect his name. When he woke

up, he used to say *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. Who don't say are liars. If you say you are on his way. Wake up, say *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. Say, "Shah-e Mardan count us from your army". *Yawmun jadid, rizqun jadid*.

Let's say *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. *Saifun Maslul*. It's like drawing a sword. *Basmala-i Sharifa, Bismillah wa Billah wa Bi 'Azamati Llah wa Bi Qudrati Llah Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. Lift the burden off us our Master. I say this because of *adab*. Our degree isn't high enough to address our Lord. We can only send *Salams* to Shah-e Mardan and want to wear his group's dress of honor. Whoever pays respect to Shah-e Mardan, says I'm his soldier, he is in safety in this world and *akhirah*. He has honor in this world and *akhirah*. Say: O Shah-e Mardan *Zidhu Ya Rabbi Izzan wa Sharafan wa Ridwanan wa Sultan*. *Mashallah*, Shah-e Mardan. O Dear one. O his friends, *Salams* to you. *Salams* to you from Shah-e Mardan. We receive his *Salam* with pleasure. We believe that Shah-e Mardan cares for us in this world. On *Yawmu Mashar* he intercedes for us, in the presence of *Rasul*. *MashaAllah*.

May our day be favorable my son. Thanks to Allah we woke up healthy. Our hope is that we don't sleep at any time of prayer. When Adhan of Muhammed is called, a new dress of a new life is dressed on us. When you wake up they give you a dress of new life, they can resurrect if they want. *Allahu Akbar, Allahu Akbar*. When it is called, Shah-e Mardan is the first to accept the invitation. His friends, his lovers. *Allahu Akbar Allahu Akbar*. What a call, what a wonderful start. *Allahu Akbar Allahu Akbar* don

Don't sleep. Why do you sleep O heedless one? *Allahu Dhul Jalal's* Name is mentioned. Do not sleep. Do not sleep. His lovers are awake. You also stand up with them. *Habibi Kibrya*, who is dressed with *Allahu Dhul Jalal's* love, our Master (*sallallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam*), Master of the Universe. Wake up immediately, so that they dress you with the dress of a Master. Do not sleep, why do you sleep?

Oh those, who want heavens don't sleep. He is calling, five times. We don't ring the bell. They put the bell around an animal's neck, they go around. A bell is not the sign of any religion. None of the Prophets invited people with a bell. The bell is also fake, what they say is fake. Trinity, the cross, what they say are useless delusions. Come to reality, come to *Haqq*, come to truth. Leave fake things, people of the world they made Nawruz. They did all kinds of insanity. What is Nawruz? What is its value? Is there good news? Did anyone say *Allahu Akbar*? No.

Did anyone say *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*? No. I draw this sword for Allah, did anyone say this? No. The Banner of Shah-e Mardan "*Inna Fatahna Laka Fat'han Mu-binan*" (48:1) No. What happened? They are like they are from animal herds. When animals see green fields, they are happy. People celebrating Nawruz, when they saw green fields, were happy. They are from the ones with four feet.

Did Shah-e Mardan do what they do? How did you make these up? They say Nawruz, they burn fires, *Dabka*, *dabka* kicking. Men and women they go crazy; they scream ridiculously. What is it? Is it religion? Pure religion, *Hadrat Rasul (sallallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam)*. It's the religion of Allah's Beloved. Shah-e Mardan

stands over that religion. Did you say *Salam* to Shah-e Mardan. *Salat* and *Salam* to His Beloved. Praise be to our Lord. Did you say? No. You made a fire, jumped over it. That fire is going to burn you. Oh friends of Shah-e Mardan, lovers of Shah-e Mardan of this *Ummah* (nation) did they say *Allahu Akbar* on the day of Nawruz? Did they say lets read Mawlid Sharif? No. Did they say lets run up a banner with Dhu al Fiqar? No. They will all collapse, be extinguished. They became worthless.

Do not look at the one who speaks, look at the one who makes us speak. Say, *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. Say, for the sake of our Mawla who made this day a feast for the nations, who enlivens the earth. Let's call Adhan Muhammadi in His name. *Allahu Akbar Allahu Akbar Allahu Akbar* Did they say *Allahu Akbar*? No. All are worthless. They will grieve in the grave. They like fire a lot. They will find fire in the grave. Jump, they will be told in the grave, on the stones. They can't jump, fall down, burn. Angels pull them out again, you used to jump over fire. You were so happy, jump. They fall into it again, and burn. Nobody tells them, why? Nobody listens. Shah-e Mardan jumped over fire? *Tawba Astagfirullah*. Here Shah-e Mardan jumps over fire? Oh friends of Shah-e Mardan, three five, ten, people come together. You should assemble. Do not play Shaytan's games. Do not play *Dabka* (folk dance). Sit. You should have an assembly. There, tell Shah-e Mardan's beautiful stories. Those, following his way, tell Awliya and clean ones' stories, stories of Prophets; tell stories of Shah-e Mardan so that we are dressed with braveness. Say *Habibullah (sallallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam)*. You'll be dressed from his light. Tell from Luqman, Luqman the Wise, say. We didn't say for a long time. Oh holy Luq-

man al-Hakim. You have the cure for every disease. For your sake may the burdens on us be lifted. Be friends with these. Even animals want to shout at dawn. Anyone sleeping at dawn time is disgraceful. Especially those jumping over fire, Angels will push them into fire in their graves constantly. They will be burned, go out, then again they will hit his head, into the fire until the Day of Judgement. Stubborn liars saying, we're this, that. Where is your manhood? Where is your bravery? What did you do for Allah? You worked for Shaytan. You made a fire, jumped over it. That fire will burn you. If you don't repent, say "I will never do it again", inside your graves you'll find fire aplenty starting from tip to toe and vice versa. It will burn you till the last day. Our religion isn't a game. This is the advice of Shah-e Mardan. Pull yourself together. Get your act together. Shame on you, you weren't prudent. Shame on you, you didn't run up the banner of Islam. "*Inna Fatahna Laka Fat'han Mubinan*" (48:1).

Women, who are your close companions? You let them go among men. These are all Shaytan's ways. You will grieve also before you die. If you don't repent, you grieve inside the grave. If one hundred *hodja* prayed for you, it would be useless. The statesmen they came, like a bull their tummies, bellies. dancing, shouting. What kind of government is it? Is there any sultanate like this? Which Sultan did this before? Never. They were Sultans. Their sultanate was sealed in heavens. These look for a seal in this world. "We also danced in Nawruz. Write our names also." Those, celebrating Nawruz are left without faith. Is there Islam anymore? Are they Muslims anymore? Religion of Zardusht, they were worshipping fire, the head of Persians. Zardusht worshipped fire. That fire burned them. They came here.

Whatever they came for they were swept away. What is Zardusht? Shaytan's invention. You still follow him.

Do you ever tell about the Prophet (*sallallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam*) of the End of Times? Shah-e Mardan drew his sword and destroyed Khaybar Castle, at once with his sword? How can you say 'Alawi? You're liars. How can you say Shia? It's not true. The Imam will come in the End of Times. The Imam, he will build what these ignorant ones destroyed. He will sweep away the ignorance of these people, will build Islam on the foundations of Great Islam. An indisputable power and sultanate is coming. Keep your head or else your head breaks off. Fire is waiting inside the grave. You liked fire a lot. Go, jump inside the grave. Where will you jump? Like the meat on a skewer, from one side they will stab, Angels will turn them like this in fire. Fear Allah (*jalla jalaluhu*). Listen to Shah-e Mardan's advice. Did he jump over the fire. What is this disgrace? You made religion disgraceful. Something is coming on you. Now Shah-e Mardan is very furious, angry because of these Nawruz celebrations. If Shah-e Mardan shouted because of their wildness, there wouldn't be any heads left above shoulders. An invisible sword would cut and their heads would fall.

But, there's no order. Let them be, there's an order. Let them do whatever. They'll be punished later on. Leave, there's no one left with brains. Twenty, thirty, forty million people celebrate Nawruz. Feasting, making fires, fire that burns you. Pull yourselves together. If not there's someone who will. Oh Our Lord, *tawba Ya Rabbi*, let's repent to Allah (*jalla jalaluhu*). If not, you will suffer. Wrath won't leave you. Inside the grave you'll be a kabab. You jumped over fire? Here's fire. Shah-e Mardan intercede for us. Oh friends, *Marhaba*. Why didn't

you pray Fajr in a *dargah*, in a dervish lodge, in a tomb, in a masjid, in a mosque? Find a circle, sit, listen to the greatness of Islam – its pureness, cleanness, power, majesty. Why didn't you listen? You went out in the streets, to the fields, made fires. Girls, women, you dance there. Is this *halal*? Where are our *hodjas*? Where are our scholars? They should open their mouths. Mouths will be sealed. Their muftis, their imams, who claim to be scholars, they don't say this is *haram*? How can they not?

Officials went there and danced. Jumped over the fire. How many fell into it, they saved were saved with great effort. Fire isn't a game. Oh, mercy Our Lord. Do not remove us from the light of faith. Do not keep us away from the way of Your Beloved (*sallallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam*), his uncle's son. The *adab* of Shah-e Mardan to be our *adab*; bravery, courage are his honors. His honor. Respect for people, the nation of Muhammad - service is their sign. Do it, your face will be bright. Or else your face will be like coal. Fire goes to coal and burns it. Let's say O friends, *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. May He clean us. Let's say *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. *Bismillahi lladhi La Yadurru ma'a Shay'in Min Al Ardi wa La Mina s Sama'i, wa Huwa s-Sami'u l 'Alim*. Say the *Basmala Sharifa*, and blow.

No troubles, no distress left. Say Shah-e Mardan, we sacrifice ourselves for your way, count us from your soldiers. Did they say "do not send us away"? They didn't say. Millions of people filled the arenas. They did *Dabka*, (folk dance) They danced. Government officials, some of them fell into fire. Some can't jump as they have, *mashallah*, bellies. Belly like a bull. Do not say this much. I'm not saying. Shah-e Mardan is describing them. They feed their stomachs, don't think about their

minds. They don't act wisely. Their plan of living, their life style - we're socialist. Socialist government ha? Ashamed to say Islam. You'll be ashamed. Allah makes you ashamed. You won't succeed in anything. It is crossed out. Your constitution will not last. You forgot Allah (*jalla jalaluhu*), didn't say the *Basmala*. See what happens. Everything you build, will fall on your head. This is Shah-e Mardan. It's not mine. I'm telling his news. Say! *Saifun Maslul*. Shah-e Mardan had Dhu Al Fiqar in his hand. Did they show it, Shah-e Mardan's sword? Didn't show anything. That sword will cut most of them. Live in the way of Allah (*jalla jalaluhu*), you'll go His way.

Whoever follows His way finds his grave a garden of Paradise. Whoever does not follow finds a hole of hell. Whoever jumps into fire, finds a hole of fire. Wake up people. O dear Shah-e Mardan, we tell you may all the world listen, they listen or not. He does not give me salary or pension. We are the friends of Shah-e Mardan. We are friends. We want to be in his shade, the Lion of Allah. We don't want the shadow of idols. We don't want the crackle of fire. We want to stay under the banner of the Prophet (*sallallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam*). Was there a crowd like this for our Master (*sallallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam*)? No. No, but something is coming on them, within this year. We find protection in Allah. Turn, keep Shah-e Mardan's way. They keep an eye on you in this life and the life to come.

Today's *sohbah*, our way is through *sohbah* Shah Naqshband *Hadrat* ordered, twelve thousand times. *Tariqatuna s-Sohbah wa l-Khairu fil Jam'iyah*. Our way is through *sohbah*. We speak from Shah-e Mardan's *sohbah*, we don't sit and gossip. Whoever gathers around love, whoever starts his day with love, reaches evening

with love. Whoever spends an evening with love, reaches morning with joy. O people, listen to Shah-e Mardan. May your days be favorable, also your *akhirah*. The door of Repentance is open, not closed. We repented. If they say, "We didn't know O Our Lord" Allah accepts their *tawba*. They forgot *Janabul Allah (jalla jalaluhu)*, forgot Allah (*jalla jalaluhu*). They worship fire, didn't say *Allahu Akbar* or send *Salat Salam* to Rasul. They didn't mention Shah-e Mardan. They only did *Dabka*-folk dance. They jumped over fire. Fire eats them.

Beware, beware. Fire isn't only what you make. There are kinds of fire. Fire in a plane, fire in a boat, a train catches fire, a truck, cars, the forests, houses catch fire, factories, people inside them are burned, lots of fires. *Qu anfusakum*- Oh people save yourselves - *Anfusakum min al nar*. There is a fire no one knows where it originates. You don't know where it is coming suddenly fire appears. Those burning people with fire they'll be burned themselves. *Al Jaza'u min gins Al 'Amal* What goes round will come back. You killed someone, you'll be killed, burned you'll be burned, destroyed. Beware of Allah (*jalla jalaluhu*). Educate Men, don't keep them in prisons. Serve people, don't make them slaves. Leave the village people alone. No one works in the villages. Town people are bewildered. They don't know what to do. It is the Days of Sediton. Our time is the time of sedition. At times like this, it is best to seek seclusion. Sediton times, who is saved? The one staying at home is the one who will get out of trouble.

This is time of the last times. The signs are appearing We are the *ummah* of the last days. We are at the end of the last days. All these people sin. May Allah (*jalla jalaluhu*) keep them away from us. That's why I am calling Shah-e Mardan. I'm calling him because he has his

sword. He isn't scared from their guns and bombs. When he shouts *Ya Allah (jalla jalaluhu)* all heads fall down. They stay motionless there. Islam is almighty. No one can oppose it. We aren't afraid. We're trying to be one of those whom Shah-e Mardan loves. Oh Shah-e Mardan, put our name with those who love you. Let's be saved in this world and also in the next. O our Lord for the sake of Rasulullah (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa salam*) *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. Keep us in the safe circle. Let's not be with Shaytan's followers. Beware in order to be saved. You're not running away from him but following him (Shaytan).The whole world. Be ashamed.

A new Pope was elected. Oh people he didn't say anything. No advice - "Shaytan is the enemy, don't follow him". A new Pope was elected, I hear. Listen to the news. "When Pope goes out bells ring "*dan dun, dun dan, dan dun, dun dan.*" Except for bells I didn't hear anything else. Why is he Pope? To have the bells ring? There're many others to make bells ring. What are you advising mankind? No one saying anything? Oh those listening to me be fearful of Allah (*jalla jalaluhu*), obey Allah (*jalla jalaluhu*). Follow *adab*, be a servant. Do not follow Shaytan. He didn't say this. They say he moved his hand. He raised the cross in his hand! This isn't religion. This does not make anyone "Men." Religion is the religion of Allah(*jalla jalaluhu*). It has rules, what not to do. Did he say that? No he didn't. This world is chaos. Shaytan put up his tent in this world and causes chaos everywhere. Now Shi'a are also angry. Shah-e Mardan, also is angry with the Head of Christians. He didn't advise anything. Only lifted his hand. This does not save Men. Advise in order to save Men.

Oh our Lord forgive us, forgive us. Forgive us Allah (*jalla jalaluhu*). Do not leave us to our bad nafs. Too many Shaytans, let's not follow them. Let's follow right path. Let's say *Basmala*. Let's remember our Lord so our day is good. Good Tidings for here and hereafter. *Amin*. *Wa Salamun 'Ala l Mursalin, Khususan Ala Sayyidi l Mursalin*. *Salam* to Shah-e Mardan. Today's few words are a gift to *ikhwan ud-Din*, brothers in religion. *Fatiha*.

Chapter Summary

- Shah-e Mardan is Sultan.
- The ones, who love him, the ones, who love Shah-e Mardan, the Lion of the Arenas of the brave ones, let's love him, respect his name. When he woke up, he used to say *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*.
- If you say you are on his way. Wake up, say *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. Say, "Shah-e Mardan count us from your army".
- Our degree isn't high enough to address our Lord. We can only send *Salams* to Shah-e Mardan and want to wear his group's dress of honor. Whoever pays respect to Shah-e Mardan, says I'm his soldier, he is in safety in this world and *akhirah*.
- We believe that Shah-e Mardan cares for us in this world. On *Yawmu Mashar* he intercedes for us, in the presence of Rasul. *MashaAllah*.
- Oh those, who want heavens don't sleep. He is calling, five times.
- None of the Prophets invited people with a bell. The bell is also fake, what they say is fake. Trinity, the cross, what they say are useless delusions. Come to reality, come to *Haqq*, come to truth.
- Oh friends of Shah-e Mardan, lovers of Shah-e Mardan of this ummah (nation) did they say *Allahu Akbar* on the day of Nawruz? Did they say lets read Mawlid Sharif? No. Did they say lets

run up a banner with Dhu al Fiqar? No. They will all collapse, be extinguished. They became worthless.

- Even animals want to shout at dawn. Anyone sleeping at dawn time is disgraceful
- Those, celebrating Nawruz are left without faith. Is there Islam anymore? Are they Muslims anymore? Religion of Zardusht, they were worshipping fire, the head of Persians. Zardusht worshipped fire. That fire burned them. They came here. Whatever they came for they were swept away. What is Zardusht? Shaytan's invention. You still follow him.
- The Imam will come in the End of Times. The Imam, he will build what these ignorant ones destroyed. He will sweep away the ignorance of these people, will build Islam on the foundations of Great Islam. An indisputable power and sultanate is coming.
- Listen to Shah-e Mardan's advice. Did he jump over the fire. What is this disgrace? You made religion disgraceful.
- We speak from Shah-e Mardan's *sohbah*, we don't sit and gossip. Whoever gathers around love, whoever starts his day with love, reaches evening with love. Whoever spends an evening with love, reaches morning with joy.
- A new Pope was elected. Oh people he didn't say anything. No advice. "Shaytan is the enemy, don't follow him".
- He raised the cross in his hand! This isn't religion. This does not make anyone "Men."

The Majestic Will

Shaykh Muhammad Nazim Adil Al-Haqqani An-Naqshbandi, Sohbat of the 24th of March, 2013.

It is He (Most High) who makes laugh and makes cry! (53:43) *As-Salamu alaykum*, O attenders, O you, who gather around Shah-e Mardan, the Lion of Allah, who gather in sincere affection for him, so their souls are revived by loving him. O beloved brethren of the Beloved of God. Thanks be to Allah, our Protector, who has not constrained us to our bed; our Protector, who made us get up; our Protector, who gives us strength, passionate love and ardor and who granted in His Magnificence to His Beloved that in his Beloved's good pleasure His own good pleasure is found.

We have entered a new day: A new day with new divine provisions. So let us say, O beloved brethren, *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*. Let us say, O beloved brethren: *La ilaha illa-Llah Muhammadu r-Rasulu-Llah (salla Llahu alayhi wa sallam)* and also to Shah-e Mardan, the Lion of the Battle Grounds, we offer greetings of blessing and peace. And peace be upon those who follow their ways;

may they be blessed; may they be in bliss; may they carry forever the crown of true faith on their heads! Shaytan cannot harm them in any way. *Al-Hamdu li-Llah*. If we carry on our heads the crown of true faith, the crown of faith, the crown of Islam. We don't have to fear anything. Let us say: *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*. Let us crown our day with the crown of the noble *Basmalah*. Our anxieties will vanish. Our worries will disappear, none of our troubles or sorrows will remain. From the matters of this world there is nothing to fear. Let us call the great ones. We are under the banner of our distinguished great grandmother Hala Sultan - may she not let us be far from her!

Everyone rises under the banner of the one he loves. O our beloved ones, each one of Allah's beloved servants has his own banner. Whoever steps under his banner will neither be deprived in this world nor in the hereafter. Unfortunately such issues have been forgotten or deliberately erased from memory. The human being lives by spiritual power. If man forfeits his spiritual power he will himself be lost. Like a fish taken out of the water, he will flap about in bewilderment. This world will make him dizzy. Those who forfeit their water become dizzy. Our waters are an ocean. So let us dive into the ocean of Shah-e Mardan! Let us enter the court of passionate love and ardor. Let us praise and laud our Lord to express our gratitude! Upon His cherished Beloved whom He sent, let us offer countless greetings of blessings and peace; let us recite *Salawat ash-sharif* for him.

In the old days they would call in the mosques "*Sayyidi Kainat as Salawat!*" to make the congregation rise. "Send blessings and peace on the Master of all Creation! Get up!" And with "*Allahumma salli ala Sayyidina Mu-*

hammad" they would wipe their hands over their faces. If you wipe your face whenever the name of our Master is mentioned, your face will become pure, it will shine. That is why in our mosques, as part of our old customs, when our most revered Prophet, the kingly Messenger, was mentioned by name, the muezzin would call out: "*Ala Rasulina salawat!*", meaning: "Send blessings and greetings of peace upon our Master!" *Masha Allah*, how wonderful! Not to forget our Master, but to send blessings and peace upon him – how wonderful, how truly wonderful!

They have abolished our old customs, and together with them all goodness has disappeared. No goodness is left with people. But no, our Master is in constant remembrance. He is the Master of all creation because all of creation was created for his sake. Our Master is the Master of all creation. Our Master is the Pride of the Whole Universe. "*Fahr-i Kainat as salawat!*" They don't say that anymore in our mosques these days because the mosques are full of ignorants. No one tastes the sweetness of Islam.

Performing services in the mosques has become a means of livelihood. They take a few pennies to make a living. But service for the mosque is not a worldly kind of service. O our beloved brethren of Shah-e Mardan, we are asking for gatherings which will teach us these things, we are asking for sincere advice, which will become a source of love. Without love nothing happens. You can prepare a pot, put everything inside, set it on the fireplace, but without lighting the fire it will not cook. "Can food be cooked without fire, *Ya Hu?*" "Of course, it can!" "From what does it get cooked?" "We put it under the sun and that way it gets cooked as well." How clever! True faith is cooked in the melting

pot of passionate love. That's how it becomes sweet. That's why the true believer is sweet. The unbeliever is poisonous, but the true believer is a healing cure.

O Shah-e Mardan, grant us support, O beloved brethren of Shah-e Mardan! Get up early in the morning! Men should not hang around in the house, unless they are disabled, that's something else. But a man who is alive and well should open the door saying "*Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*". Say "*Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*" and the doors of all goodness will open for you. You should know why you got up and for whom you got up. "O my Protector, Who has created me, I am remembering Your Most Exalted Name: *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*". Do not sleep, but rather, if you are able to walk go to the noble mosque. Find spiritual relief in the noble mosque. Then, after the prayer, be ready for the gathering of Shah-e Mardan. O beloved brethren, O intimate friends, this used to be our schedule in the old days. What terrific practices were these. What a fantastic schedule it was! What a lovely character we had. How wonderful were our beliefs and how marvelous were our deeds! All that has been taken away from us. Those who have made us lose all that, have erected statues and turned them into places of worship. One day they will collapse on their heads. There is a time for everything. Everything happens in its fixed time. Isn't it so? For every event exists an appointed time. When that hour arrives, He will hit and destroy them without leaving even a trace. But He is waiting until the appointed time.

O people, do you hear what Shah-e Mardan says? "For those who forget Allah a whip will come from heavens." A *kurbash* is coming, a *kurbash* is coming. They will be whipped. Who is getting whipped will go half insane. Today men have lost three quarters of their wits, one

quarter is left, not enough for themselves nor for others. The Sultans, the possessors of one single majestic will, have gone. One single will without coercion reaching from West to East, gathering all under one majestic will. With the Sultans, the grandsons of Shah-e Mardan, everyone acted according to their (the Sultan's) will. They acted without coercion; maybe with fondness, maybe not. Acting out of fondness, taking pride in it a person who says regarding his leader's or ruler's, governor's or general's orders "at your command with all my heart!", serves the one whom he loves from his heart. He acts out of passionate affection.

There is no compulsion in religion(2:256). In our religion there is no coercion! If you do it, do it with passionate enthusiasm! Do not do it staggering! Run, run to it! If you give this up for them, they will come and kiss your feet. They'll even, as they say, "kiss your behind". It's a rude expression, but it fits exactly. Those who don't prostrate to Allah, who don't accept Allah, they are prostrating before everyone for their needs. They are taking power from satan. That's exactly what they deserve. They find no rest here or hereafter, they are condemned to punishment. "Learn, *'ta'allam'*, learn!", says Allah's venerable Messenger and Shah-e Mardan is telling us, "Learn. Learn the beautiful ways! Do not start Shaytan's work as soon as you open your eyes. Be clean, be well mannered, clad yourself with the attributes of our cherished Master!" Who is doing this? The ones saying "*Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*". The ones who know the way to the mosque. Those who lost the way to the mosque are on their way to hell, their life is finished, they are rotting. Their lifetime is halved and their lives are poisoned, no matter if they are rulers or doctors.

Do not forget Allah! O my beloved brethren of Shah-e Mardan, what marvelous advice, what a wonderful gathering! *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*. Let us listen, my beloved brethren. Let us remember our Lord, the Majestic Exalted, Most High! Let us say "*Allahu Allah, Allahu Allah, Allahu Allah, Allahu Allah, Allahu Allah La ilaha illa-Llah Allahu Allah Allahu Allah La ilaha illa-Llah, Allahu Allah La ilaha illa-Llah Sayyiduna Muhammadu r-Rasulullah.*" Let us revive our beings by saying it!

You've become so lethargic. Your faces have become unsightly, women and men alike. The nobility has disappeared, the elegance is gone. They are painting their faces. The more paint they smear everywhere, the uglier they become. Come, be one of Shah-e Mardan's beloved brethren! Let's be part of his circle of close friends! May our day be full of goodness, O beloved brethren! It is a new day with new divine provisions. Our day is indeed a new day, with a new laden table descending from the door of the Sultan. The disciples of the Prophet Isa put a question to Prophet Isa (upon him and upon our Prophet be blessings and peace) saying: "Can your Lord send down a laden table from the heavens?" Are the heavens a soup kitchen? Are the heavens the food stall of a cook? Or is heaven some kind of restaurant? What is this? What are you asking? "O, but we would like it to descend so we can eat from it and our hearts may be in peace." If your hearts find peace eating food, your faith is not real faith!

If you only had said: "So that the eyes of our hearts may open, to let us find peace may He send it to us out of His divine grace!" But what did these disciples say? "Your Lord?!" They didn't even say "Our Lord"! "Can He send down a table from up there?", they asked. Is it a soup kitchen, a food stall or a restaurant? Is it not

enough for you what's here on earth, so that you demand a laden table from heavens? What a shame! Was that a worthy kind of understanding for the disciples of the great Prophet Isa *alayhi salam* - to ask such a question? "Ay so that our hearts may find peace." If your heart finds peace eating food, can it find strength of faith?

Well, this was the level of their understanding. From our Master no one demanded anything like this. From our Master, the Sultan of Prophets, nobody asked anything like "Let a laden table come down from heavens, our stomachs are empty, we are starving!" No one said, "Let a table come down!" Maybe they said, "*Ya RasuluLlah*", showing it to him, "because we couldn't find anything to eat we've tied stones to our bellies, to stop the pangs of hunger from tearing our stomachs apart." And our revered Master simply lifted up his blessed robe to let them look meaning, "You have tied on one stone, I have tied on two. My Lord knows, when it is time to send down a laden table. My Lord knows. Are you believing in Allah? If you don't believe you may tie ten stones to your belly, you will still not believe and if ten laden tables came down, you would still not believe!"

La ilaha illa-Llah, Sayyiduna Muhammadu r-Rasulullah (salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam). How wonderfully he taught, our revered Master! He made them get by with one date in twenty-four hours. Such a people, with such a faith in their Prophet they were, that they conquered the whole world. They did not demand: "*Ya Rasulullah* let a laden table come down for us from heavens so we can fill our stomachs!" Our revered Master simply showed them the two stones tied on. *Allahu Akbar! Salla-Llahu 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam.* O my Lord! How wonderful is the teaching of that Beloved of

the Most Glorious, Most High. And so it happened that while our distinguished Master was passing through the oasis date orchards on his way to visit mount Uhud he noticed a rustling sound. When he turned around to look something like a spring of gold was gushing forth, following him. Our Master may Allah shower blessings and peace upon him - was not pleased. "I'm not in need of you. I have my Lord, Who is well aware of all my needs. Stop patronizing me! Stay where you are, the way you are!", he said. That's the reason why there is gold beneath Mount Uhud but there is no way to dig it out.

Mount Uhud is full of majestic eminence. They call it Jabal Uhud. Oh, what a blessed mountain! May we be granted power from the manifestations that emanate from it; may we be granted health and honor! May our stomachs receive their fill. May our hearts be in peace! This is what being human means; this is Islam. This is the meaning of being Muslim. This is the way of Shah-e Mardan, which he takes from that cherished Master of all creation. Come running, O beloved brethren, join the circle of Shah-e Mardan's close friends. Let's sit together in conversation. We are satisfied with a piece of bread, but we urgently need those precious jewels Shah-e Mardan will pass on to us how to serve our Lord and our beloved Prophet, the cherished Master of All Creation; how to reach true servanthood, how to be worthy members of the Beloved's nation. This is what we really want. It's not this evanescent world we're after! Our Master is the esteemed Master of all Creation. His way is what we want. We want something from his nobility. "To which nation do you belong?" "I belong to the nation of *Habibullah*." You'll be esteemed, you'll be renowned. "For whom will you draw your sword, O Shah-

e Mardan?" "I'll draw it for the glory of Allah and His Messenger, cutting the world into two halves, as if it were a watermelon!"

Take it on, O youngsters, O Muslims, get used to these things. Follow Shah-e Mardan's sincere advice so that next to the name of the Master of All Creation our name also shall be mentioned! Let's reach for honor. Let's reach honor in this world and in the hereafter. May who possesses honor hold on to us. Who is dishonored? Those who have forgotten Allah and His Prophet, those who never prostrate to Allah. On Judgment Day they'll populate the alleys of hell. "There is not a single story, we haven't told", says Shah-e Mardan. *Isma wa'u* [listen and take heed]! What you have heard and taken in through listening, then you internalize it and it becomes like an inexhaustible energy, loading spiritual power, which lets your batteries never run empty. If your battery is finished, your battery wasn't worth ten pence anyway.

Man can take the power of true servanthood from Shah-e Mardan, from those Awliya who are on his path. We can never reach the Pride of All Creation (*Salla-Llahu 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*) but step by step we are also given from that power. If we say "Allah", we will shake the world. This is the power of Shah-e Mardan. We don't have any power. We are requesting some crumbs from his laden table. Every day, O my beloved brethren, let us partake from Shah-e Mardan's table. Let us get stronger, more powerful. Let us grow our wings. Let us fly into the realm of the heavenly kingdom on our way to the Assembly of the Real, in a purified fashion! When you pass away, when you die, your dead body will not turn into a carcass. Who are those whose dead bodies become carcasses? The ones who don't listen to Shah-e

Mardan, who don't keep to his ways. They are carcasses, sending forth their stench far beyond the graveyard.

May Allah never separate us from His pure servants, those disciples of Shah-e Mardan holding fast to his way. These blessed ones, they exist in every age. Look for them, O people of Anatolia! Look for good people. Do not follow Shaytans. Look for good people, so that your honor may shine again like in old times. The world should be awed by you. Thanks be to Allah, that we were granted today to listen to one of Shah-e Mardan's conversations, even if it was only short. O beloved brethren of Shah-e Mardan, close friends of Shah-e Mardan, in the old days a few people used to sit in the coffee shop, to meet there for their conversation. These conversations used to be like this conversation. They used to open up, to relieve their feelings. The soul needs neither coffee nor coffee house, the soul longs for close friendship. "Coffee is just a pretext", they said. Those we call close friends are the holy ones following the path of Shah-e Mardan. Look at them and come to your senses. This world will be under your feet. If not, this world will put pressure on you and be on top of you.

For the ones who follow the ways of Shaytan, Shaytan is on top of everything. He urinates on them, even discharges his excrement, but I am not going to mention that. He urinates on them, so they stink. They become ugly, everything decays. Their works don't progress. Hold fast to the way of Shah-e Mardan, O peasant, don't hang around the coffee shop, and don't leave your village, running for the cities. The village is a clean, pure place. Stick to your gardens, sow your fields, look after them. Do not bring Shaytan's tool into your village, don't get electricity. Do not get all these appliances that spread corruption. You don't need all the news and oth-

er things. What you need is remembrance of Allah. Allah's Word is what you need, and the ways instructed by Allah are what Shah-e Mardan teaches you.

Let us say *Allahu Akbar Allahu Akbar Allahu Akbar wa li-Llahi l-Hamd. Subhansin Ya Rabb, Sultansin* - You are exalted O Lord, You are the absolute Sovereign! Let those beloved friends come to us, who teach us Your marvelous ways! Let the close friends of Shah-e Mardan come to us! Thanks be to Allah that He granted us this wonderful conversation today. May Allah raise their spiritual ranks! The Members of the Household of the Messenger of Allah and the descendants of Shah-e Mardan are the ones to look for, the ones you must find. May you be granted a good life in this world and may life in Paradise be granted to you in the hereafter. O my Lord, forgive us. Let those servants come to us, who will teach us the ways of Shah-e Mardan. For their honor and by the high esteem of *Al-Fatiha*.

Every day the sun rises, how much do people love to see it rise! When it goes down there is a kind of sadness. But here we have the sun of Shah-e Mardan. It shines brightly at every hour. There is no sunset, Shah-e Mardan's sun does not go down. O Allah, make his rank the highest of high ranks. Let him be part of the assembly of Your most Beloved One. *Fatiha*.

Say: *Allahu Akbar La ilaha illa-Llah wa-Llahu Akbar Allahu Akbar wa li-Llahi l-Hamd. Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*. if you say this, then get out from your door, all your work will be a success. May it go easily, may your day be sweet, may you meet no unpleasant situation! May Shaytan stay far away from you! *La ilaha illa-Llah Sayyiduna Muhammadu r-Rasulu-Llah*. A peasant mentioned to a saintly person, that his animal was some-

times easy going, sometimes it wouldn't stop kicking, and asked: "I wonder, why is it like that?" "It is as if this animal is reflecting that when you mention Allah and send blessings and peace upon the Prophet, it is feeling calm. It experiences peace. When you don't mention Allah, you become hard like a log. That's why it dislikes serving you. It does not want to serve you. All creation is just waiting to serve those who listen to Shah-e Mardān, those who continue on his marvelous way. Hold on to the *sunnah* of the Beloved of the Most Majestic One. May Allah grant us to be among them, and these, our youngsters, O my Lord!

O our distinguished great grandmother Hala Sultan, with your support we were made to say a few words. May my strength not diminish, may it increase and not decrease! With the intention that our way may be made safe, let us say *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*.

Please recite *Al-Fatiha*.

Chapter Summary

- Let us say: *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*. Let us crown our day with the crown of the noble *Bas-malah*. Our anxieties will vanish. Our worries will disappear, none of our troubles or sorrows will remain. From the matters of this world there is nothing to fear.
- The human being lives by spiritual power. If man forfeits his spiritual power he will himself be lost.
- So let us dive into the ocean of Shah-e Mardan! Let us enter the court of passionate love and ardor.
- The mosques are full of ignorant. No one tastes the sweetness of Islam. Performing services in the mosques has become a means of livelihood.
- Say "*Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*" and the doors of all goodness will open for you.
- The Sultans, the possessors of one single majestic will, have gone.
- With the Sultans, the grandsons of Shah-e Mardan, everyone acted according to their (the Sultan's) will. They acted without coercion; maybe with fondness, maybe not.
- Do not forget Allah! O my beloved brethren of Shah-e Mardan, what marvelous advice, what a wonderful gathering!
- You've become so lethargic. Your faces have become unsightly, women and men alike. The nobility has disappeared, the elegance is gone..

- The disciples of the Prophet Isa put a question to Prophet Isa (upon him and upon our Prophet be blessings and peace) saying: "Can your Lord send down a laden table from the heavens?" Are the heavens a soup kitchen? Are the heavens the food stall of a cook? Or is heaven some kind of restaurant?
- If your hearts find peace eating food, your faith is not real faith!
- From our Master no one demanded anything like this.
- Come running, O beloved brethren, join the circle of Shah-e Mardan's close friends. Let's sit together in conversation. We are satisfied with a piece of bread, but we urgently need those precious jewels Shah-e Mardan will pass on to us how to serve our Lord and our beloved Prophet, the cherished Master of all creation; how to reach true servanthood, how to be worthy members of the Beloved's nation. This is what we really want
- Man can take the power of true servanthood from Shah-e Mardan, from those Awliya who are on his path.
- May Allah never separate us from His pure servants, those disciples of Shah-e Mardan holding fast to his way. These blessed ones, they exist in every age. Look for them, O people of Anatolia! Look for good people. Do not follow Shaytans. Look for good people, so that your honor may shine again like in old times. The world should be awed by you.

- The Members of the Household of the Messenger of Allah and the descendants of Shah-e Mardan are the ones to look for, the ones you must find.
- Allah's Word is what you need, and the ways instructed by Allah are what Shah-e Mardan teaches you.
- Every day the sun rises, how much do people love to see it rise! When it goes down there is a kind of sadness. But here we have the sun of Shah-e Mardan. It shines brightly at every hour. There is no sunset, Shah-e Mardan's sun does not go down.
- All creation is just waiting to serve those who listen to Shah-e Mardan, those who continue on his marvelous way.

CHAPTER 14

Beauty

Shaykh Muhammad Nazim Adil Al-Haqqani An-Naqshbandi, Sohbat of the 25th of March, 2013.

D*astur Ya Rijalullah Madad. O Our Shaykh! O RasulAllah, Ya Rabbi Anta Rabbuna Anta Hasbuna Anta Waliyyuna Anta Mawlana Amiddana Ya Rabbana Marhaba Ya Hadirun, O lovers of Shah-e Mardan As Salamu alaikum wa rahmatullahi wa barakatuhu. Welcome. We came to the assembly with khayr. May we stand up with khayr. May our assembly be a holy assembly. O lovers may it be the assembly of Allah's Lion, this our gathering. Friends, those who love Awliya and those who love to serve Shah-e Mardan. May help come to us from heavens. One drop of Hadrat Rasul's blessing turns the universe upside down. Sayyidul awwalin wal akhirin Sayyidina Muhammad sallallahu alayhi wa sallam Amidduna bi madadikum.*

O Lion of Allah and lions give us power from the *madad* given to you. We are weak. We want to keep your way. We want to keep the Shariah brought by the Beloved. *Fa wajib*, we want to learn and teach what is obligatory

for us. Our assembly is an assembly of *akhirah*, an assembly of *dunya* is the *waqf*. An assembly of *akhirah* is an assembly of Paradise, Garden of Paradise *Riyadul Jannah*, is a garden from the gardens of Paradise. The assembly of our *sohbah*, Shah-e Mardan advises us. Talks about beauty, our honor; tells and teaches us how we'll worship and serve. *Utlubul ilma minal mahdi ilal lahd*. How beautiful is Islam, what a pure religion! Ask for knowledge from the cradle to the grave. What is there in knowledge? In knowledge there's a description of our servanthood to our Creator. There's the honor of *Rasul Kibriya*, who describes it to us. There's the *adab* of Shah-e Mardan, who keeps his way.

A man without *adab* is the donkey of Shaytan. *Adab*. Shameless men will be kicked out from all assemblies. We want our assembly to be holy, according to our degree. Whatever is granted to us is from Shah-e Mardan. Whatever comes from those who follow his way we listen, we learn a little. We shouldn't abandon it. First of all say *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. What an honor. Whoever stands under the shade of *Basmala* Sharifa, won't be deprived in this world or *akhirah*.

Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim. Say this. We've gone too far. We think *Basmala* is too much. Say, teach this, teach *Basmala*, teach so that they will know they are human beings. The servant of Allah is a human being. Whoever says 'Allah', is the servant of his Lord. Learn this. Whoever does not learn is a donkey. What kind of donkey? Who rides a donkey? Someone without *Basmala*. Shaytan rides him and uses him as a donkey. That's why he says what is *Basmala*? Remove these, ha! You carry Shaytan on your back now say whatever you want. Makes us say. We are human beings. Say *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. Listen to Shah-e Mardan. Oh lovers of

Shah-e Mardan, friends of Shah-e Mardan, clean servants, their faces are full of light, their hearts are full of light, their lives are clean and with light. Come and you won't have any distress. Know that those who don't accept Allah are donkeys. Whenever someone forgets Allah, he becomes the donkey of Shaytan. Whenever he does not say *Basmala*, he forgets Allah. It is Shaytan who makes him not say. Also it is Shaytan who rides him. Be clean oh people! *Janab Allah* created you clean, keep cleanliness.

So, oh friend listen to what we will tell in this *sohbah*; what are we saying. Oh people be clean. Is there anything wrong? Is there anything wrong with Shah-e Mardan's order? Master of Universe's order? Be clean it says, *taharat*, be clean. Is this wrong? Why do you quarrel with Islam? If there's a wrong order, if it is teaching something wrong then say it. In Islam it says go to sleep early, wake up early. So that our body relaxes. The day after if our soul is not taken while we are sleeping, it is returned, you wake up with strength, you wake up with love, enthusiasm, not like a beggar, like a soldier. Be a soldier, be a soldier.

Ya Rabbi we repent, we fell behind. They call it sociability, for the sake of civilization they became the donkeys of Shaytan. All day Shaytan rides on them. Let's listen a story from Shah-e Mardan about this; *Shaytan aleyhi ma Yastahik*; used to disguise himself but never wears Islamic dress. He does not dress like a Muslim. He does not accept that, which means he does not come near to the turban, Ottoman clothes, the dress of Sultanate. He does not like them. In order to hide his ugly appearance he uses various kinds of tricks and follows people, to make these people lose their human side. He tries to make them lose their humanity, to make them like an-

imals. He has no other aim. What is Shaytan's aim? It is that people have animal attributes. Nothing else. The Creator of people, who also created me, gave them honor. I want to take this honor from them. Shaytan's struggle is to make people like him. This is the summary.

What he struggles for, I lost my degree because of people, my honor is lost, my face turned ugly. I became the ugliest, he says. I'm going to take them out of human identity. Why changing their human attributes? To give them animal attributes. For what? I will ride on them, make them my donkey. Those, who are on the way of Shah-e Mardan heard this story. We heard this story. Someone from the enemies of Shaytan visited our Master in Madinatul Munawwara. He went out. Note that story. While exiting the door, they used to call it Majidia, it's a door built by the Ottomans in the past, a door with honor. It has been destroyed. They built something else instead. No taste, no spirituality. Something without spirituality is rubbish. However much you decorate it it is worthless. A tomb with spirituality is a thousand times more worthy than a skyscraper with no spirituality, a hundred thousand times worthy.

That's why our ancestors, the holy ones, their provisions descended from where? Provisions descended from heavens not from this world, Prophets came from heavens. The books, Bible, Old Testament, Zabur sent by Allah. Quran descended from heavens, from skies. *MashaAllah!* For this reason you will meet Shah-e Mardan in the assembly of those who are empowered, are people who have power. Run after spirituality, that is the way of heavens. You ascend to seven heavens from that way. if we have only physicality, they bury our physicality inside the grave. Our body is buried there.

What power carries our body for so many years? It is our spirit. Without that spirit we can't appear. The baby in the womb for four months, soul does not come, there is no motion. It is a piece of meat. But a moment comes, at that moment baby starts moving in the mother's womb. The doctors wanted to determine that moment. Impossible, that is divine secret, like a lightning coming from the skies. Comes like a lightning, baby wakes up in mother's womb, opens his eyes. Hears and sees. Sees what? He sees how he came from universes. He watches that inside, hears and sees. Look at the power and Majesty of Allah.

Huuu. People whose eyes are open, both hear and see this. These doctors try to determine the time, they can't succeed. We want Shaytan to stay away from us because he was disobedient to his Lord. His Lord Allah *Jalla Jalahuhu* ordered, "Prostrate." I won't he said. So, i will throw you and those who don't prostrate like you, into hell, He said. That's why man without prostration there's no goodness. There's an ugly attribute. May Allah increase the light in our faces. We want Allah to increase, so we'll be filled with light. People who see they say *mashallah* this is someone with light. Where do we find? I do not know but since he has this light if there's a market selling this light, let's go and buy from that light. Leave this.

We put on powder, blusher, mascara, this, that. We beautify. Ok if that's your beauty, leave it on. In your last breath they will see you, and can't look into your face because you didn't take your beauty from heavens. It's fake. What do they call it, cosmetics. People, especially women there are so many kinds. They hope for support from those who paint their faces, eyes. Even if you put makeup your eyes, your face, you can't be pret-

ty. But if you prayed two rakats, light shines on your face. You'll be beautiful. People of this age are ignorant to an extent that they can't differentiate beautiful from ugly. They don't know where beauty comes from. They don't know where ugliness is coming from. Ask this, search this. Allah, Allah who should we ask? You don't have it in your schools? No. They teach this in schools? After we graduate, we get used to it. Everyday ads say put on this, that, put that on your head, on your. We learn this later on. Otherwise we don't read things like this. Beauty is a spiritual light. You can't find it in this world, it comes from heavens. If you want beauty, real beauty, it comes from heavens.

Beauty that comes from the earth is Shaytan's, beauty that descends from heavens is Divine, it is a gift from *Janab ul Haqq* to His servant. That My servant accepted Me, accepted to serve Me, agreed to be My servant. Agreed so that's why I dressed him with this beauty. The more you prostrate, the more you are dressed with light. They don't teach this. Learn, learn! That this world is not a place which only consists of stones, soil, trees, animals. This world is also loaded with spirituality. Who can give the best shape to objects, who can give the most beautiful shape? I'm asking. An object is either one line or two lines, or three lines, or four lines, five lines in the end it multiplies so much that it becomes a globe. There's no imperfection in a globe or a circle. The most beautiful shape is a circle or globe. That's why this world we live in is a globe. Like a ball.

Think who made this world like a ball. How beautifully done, think about it. Why don't you think? You also among other creation, there are two footed animals, four footed. Two footed and four footed. There may be more, maybe less. But a human has two feet. Beauty of

mankind is a divine model, cannot be imitated. Mankind's beauty cannot be imitated. It's clean, no one can make the model of mankind. We make statues. May they fall on your head. *Hasha minal huzur*. Shah-e Mardān is angry. Those, who respect the statues, but don't respect their Creator, Shah-e Mardān's sword is ready. When they leave this world, worshippers of idols, statues a sword hits their necks. Because punishment for worshipping a statue is to be slaughtered. He isn't slaughtered in this world. When leaving the Angel of death hits his neck how many times, until it falls apart. But you can't see. What you see is he is laying down. Laying down on Teneshirde. His head is gone. Beware!

Run to the most beautiful. The most beautiful creation is human being. Know you are a human and know your Creator. Prostrate Him. *Ya Rabbi* I prostrate to You. In every *sajda* a light is dressed upon us. A man without *sajda* has no light. He is ugly. The highest respect to our Creator is *sajda*. *Janabul Haqq* says the closest *maqam* to Me is when My servant makes *sajda* for Me. Make *sajda* for Me. You may find Me. You'll see. Bend to *ruku* so I will lift the burdens off you. How beautiful! *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. Say! Know the beauty and greatness in you. Shaytan is ugly, calls to his ugly way. There's nowhere he does not go. One day he came standing at the door of *Haram Sharif*. He isn't allowed to go inside, he can't. Someone who carries one of Shah-e Mardān's power.

A holy one when exiting, saw that Shaytan is at the door. He asked *Ya Hu* what are you doing here? *Ya Hu denmez*. He asked what are you doing here? He said I have things to do. I can't enter, but I'm busy with people who go out. He looked, he has many things in his hand. Leash, they put it on animals, and walk them,

isn't it leash? His arm is full like this. He says I have things to do. I can't enter I have men inside, they come outside, I put this on, I ride them. That person asked, is there one for me? No, he said. Nothing for you. But I can ride you even without a bridle. I use this for some people, these bridles. Many people in this world maybe ninety percent or more they walk with my instruction. There's no need to put on them leash. But some are objecting. I want to put on them so that I put them behind me. This is an evil deed. To make people Shaytan. You teach this. Now, the whole world became the animal of Shaytan. There's no need for them. When I give them a sign I turn the world upside down. Now he does.

Those, who don't take light from *Janabul Haqq*, who don't dress the holy attributes, everyone is turning the world upside down without a leash. They burn, they destroy, they kill. They do all kinds of bad things. For what? For nothing. Oh leaders beware! One day Shaytan will also ride you not with a leash, without leash. When he rides without, which cliff will he lead you over? Which sea will he throw you in? Which trouble will he put you into? You don't know. Suddenly you'll find yourselves in trouble. You won't know which door saves you. He'll make you this much drunk. People of today are from the two footed class; Shaytan rides them without bridle.

Say *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*, he won't come close to you. Say *Allahu Akbar!* You'll find honor. Say *Ya Sayyidi Ya Rasulallah*, intercede for us. Light descends on your face. Prosperity descends on your body. Let's say oh lovers, oh friends of Shah-e Mardan, when we sit somewhere tell Shah-e Mardan's stories; stories of both him and those who are on his way. You'll find relief, make your day, your honor increase. Blessings increase, your

home, your country may be in safety. May you defeat Shaytan. Else, now the world has surrendered to Shaytan. Shame on you. They asked if they have any clever man. They said we don't have. Our most clever one is tied to a tree. Someone visited a country. He checked what this country's men are. Who they are? Our mind is according to us. He saw that they are like idiots. Who commands you? Our commander is this General, let's not say Pasha. He is the smartest of all. Where is he? We tied him to the tree, otherwise he is harmful.

We make laws, tie him to the tree, so we are carefree. But he is the head, strong head. Find Shah-e Mardan who shows Allah's way. His teacher was the Master of the Universe (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*). Find a way to him, you'll be human. May your world be honorable, May your *akhirah* be honorable. *Ya Rabbi* never keep us apart from Your Beloved's love and *sunnah*. Do not keep us apart from Shah-e Mardan's way. Increase the light in our faces. May our day be blessed. Say *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. When Shaytan hears this, he escapes. So start with *Bismillahi rrahmanir rahim*. Try and find, he won't stay by you, no harm for you.

Today a couple of jewels from Shah-e Mardan are presented to us. We said a few words to the lovers. We had a chat. *Marhaba* to all of you. Angels will say *Marhaba* to you. When leaving this world, they'll say *Marhaba* O believer. In the grave Angels will welcome you by saying *Marhaba*. They will welcome you on the Day of Judgment saying *Marhaba*. When entering *Jannatu Aliya*, you'll enter saying *Marhaba*. Pull yourself together. Do not go to the way of unbelievers, thinking its the way of religion. We are saying the reality that is in every religion. This is what Isa (*'alayhi salam*) says. This is what Musa (*'alayhi salam*) says. This is what Messenger of the

End of Times, said. Say *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim. Ya Rabbana Ya Rabbighfir warham wa Anta khayrur rahimin*. Send us a Sultan our Lord. *Fatiha*.

I wish when they elected the Pope of the Christian world, their religion I would like to hear that Pope's advice. I didn't. What did he say? What advice did he give to millions, billions of people? What is his legacy? He did like this, that with his hand. He made his head like this. It isn't. That crowd isn't unbelievers. You speak with signs. You have a tongue. What did you say with your tongue? *Inshallah* we'll say what sorts out Wahab. *Fatiha*. Shah-e Mardan. Oh Arabs you also think. You've gone too far, too far. You crossed the line but there's a stick in heavens for each one of you. We only tell, if you don't listen something may happen to you. The stick is coming. That stick won't listen - I'm a king, I'm Malik, I'm Amir. It will hit those, who leave the road.

May Allah forgive us. Keep your prayers. Oh Muslims, be carefull with prayers and then call *Ya GayratAllah adrikna*, call *Ya GayretAllah adrikna*, we're mistaken *Ya Rabbana Ya GayretAllah adrikna*, call. It will destroy Shaytan and Shaytan's sultanate. *Alhamdulillah Ya Rabbi Shukur*, this is a beautiful day. Let's say *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim. Nawdhu billahi minash Shaytanir rajim*. Shaytan can't come closer. Thanks to Allah we are relieved today, there's sea. They make us say according to our hopes. Do not think I'm wrong. I'm not mistaken *bi'idhnillah*. The One permitting us won't make us say. I have permission from Shah-e Mardan. I will destroy Shaytan's sultanate. We'll show those who worship Shaytan *inshaAllah*.

Janabul Haqq has lots of Awliya, but they are in His Presence. We are sweepers. He'll make us sweep. We

can't ah, now I'm very old. Can't hold a broom but we move it in this that direction. Oh Pope beware! Send a message every day to your nation from Isa (*'alayhi salam*). Talk about him, don't cross yourself constantly, it's meaningless. The arms, which put this world into chaos were invented by people, who say I'm Protestant, I'm Catholic, I'm Orthodox. We didn't invent. Didn't we have minds? We have. But there's no need. Needless. Cannot reach to our side. Spiritual power melts the iron, miron from far, breaks, throws away.

We're Muslims. *La ilaha illaLlah Muhammadur RasuluLlah (sallallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam) La ilaha illaLlah Isa NabiyuLlah*. We accept him. *La ilaha illaLlah Musa KalimuLlah*. We accept him. Why don't you say we accept Muhammad (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*). Let's make peace. What is this wildness? They're coming with whip. Allah *Jalla Jalaluhu* destroyed Nimrod's army with a mosquito. He will destroy you too, with a smaller creation. He will destroy you, unbelievers, worshippers of Shaytan. *Tawba Ya Rabbi tawba. Fatiha. Ya Rabbi* You know. don't leave us to our bad ego, or make us an animal to Shaytan. Be servants to *ar-Rahman*. People are divided into two. Those, who make *sajda* to *Rahman*. Those, who are the donkeys of Shaytan. Be on whichever side you like. The stick never stops hitting donkeys. They have honor, who serve *ar-Rahman*, they are beautiful, they are nice people. Oh Allah do not keep us apart from their assembly, Shah-e Mardan's assembly. Oh lovers, *Salams* to you. *Salamun qawlam mir Rabbir Rahim. Fatiha*

Chapter Summary

- Friends, those who love Awliya and those who love to serve Shah-e Mardan. May help come to us from heavens. One drop of *Hadrat* Rasul's blessing turns the universe upside down
- Lion of Allah and lions give us power from the *madad* given to you.
- What is there in knowledge? In knowledge there's a description of our servanthood to our Creator. There's the honor of Rasul *Kibriya*, who describes it to us. There's the *adab* of Shah-e Mardan, who keeps his way.
- Whoever stands under the shade of *Basmala Sharifa*, won't be deprived in this world or *akhi-rah*.
- In Islam it says go to sleep early, wake up early.
- Quran descended from heavens, from skies. *MashaAllah!* For this reason you will meet Shah-e Mardan in the assembly of those who are empowered, are people who have power.
- What power carries our body for so many years? It is our spirit.
- May Allah increase the light in our faces. We want Allah to increase, so we'll be filled with light. People who see they say *mashallah* this is someone with light.
- The more you prostrate, the more you are dressed with light.
- This world is also loaded with spirituality. Who can give the best shape to objects, who can give the most beautiful shape?
- There's no imperfection in a globe or a circle.

- Run to the most beautiful. The most beautiful creation is human being. Know you are a human and know your Creator.
- The highest respect to our Creator is *sajda*. *Jannatul Haqq* says the closest maqam to Me is when My servant makes *sajda* for Me.
- Make *sajda* for Me. You may find Me. You'll see. Bend to *ruku* so I will lift the burdens off you. How beautiful! *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*.
- Say! Know the beauty and greatness in you. Shaytan is ugly, calls to his ugly way.
- Say *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*, he won't come close to you. Say *Allahu Akbar!* You'll find honor. Say, *Ya Sayyidi Ya Rasulullah*, intercede for us. Light descends on your face. Prosperity descends on your body.
- When we sit somewhere tell Shah-e Mardan's stories; stories of both him and those who are on his way. You'll find relief, make your day, your honor increase. Blessings increase, your home, your country may be in safety. May you defeat Shaytan.
- Oh Arabs you also think. You've gone too far, too far. You crossed the line but there's a stick in heavens for each one of you. We only tell, if you don't listen something may happen to you. The stick is coming. That stick won't listen - I'm a king, I'm Malik, I'm Amir. It will hit those, who leave the road
- I have permission from Shah-e Mardan. I will destroy Shaytan's sultanate. We'll show those who worship Shaytan *inshaAllah*

Allah Has Promised

Shaykh Muhammad Nazim Adil Al-Haqqani An-Naqshbandi, Sohbat of the 26th of March, 2013.

Thanks to our Lord, *Salams* to our Holy Prophet. *Salams* to the Awliyullah. *Asbahna wa asbahal mulku lillah*. We reached the morning in the kingdom of Allah Almighty. kingdom belongs to Allah. We reached the morning in it, we have been honoured. We are in the kingdom of Allah Almighty *Maliku l-Mulk*; The owner of the kingdom is Allah. Know your situation. *As salamu alaikum. Ayyuhal Yaran, Marhaba. Ay Yaran Sahibul Maydan Shah-e Mardan. Allahu Akbar. Allahu Akbar. Say Allahu Akbar. Praise our Lord. Subhan Allah Walhamdulillah Wa la ilaha illAllah, waLlahu Akbar Allahu Akbar wa lillahi l-hamd.*

What a beauty, beautiful beginning. In the palaces of kings and Sultans the trumpeters were blowing their trumpets for the coming morning. This was the tradition of palaces. In the palaces of Sultans the first ceremony in the morning, the Ottoman army band (Mehteran) were praising Allah saying *Allahu Akbar*.

Mehteran, calling *Allahu Akbar*. Glory is for Allah who is the Owner of earth and heavens, our Lord. This delightful and honourable status is a gift from Allah Almighty. Call *Allahu Akbar*, *Allahu Akbar*, our army is forever victorious. O! glorious soldiers, our army is always victorious. Why? Because they say Allah! The ones who are calling Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*), Allah won't let them down. Allah won't let them be in misery. Say in the morning, *Allahu Akbar Allahu Akbar*. Our army is forever victorious. *Allahu Akbar*, *Masha'Allah*. This is *Gulbanki Muhammedi*. *Gulbanki Muhammedi*.

Ya Rabbi, destur. Ya Sahibu l-Imdad. Give us strength, this is the morning greeting ceremony. From the palace of the Sultan of Islam, *Gulbanki Muhammedi* (Mehteran) is called. Mehter is playing, soldiers are calling *Allahu Akbar*, the earth and sky trembling. *Allahu Akbar*. *Allahu Akbar*, our army is forever victorious. Learn, know the way. May Allah (*jalla jalaluhu*) dress you with majesty. Oh! Allah may send us blessings. Welcome, O *Yaran!* *Sahib Devran* Shah-e Mardan assembly. Look for such an assembly.

Lets say, *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*. *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*. Begin with the Name of Allah Who is the Owner of the earth and heavens. Begin with His Name, teach all to begin with His Name. Let the earth know that over it there is the deputy of Allah Almighty -the human being. Say *Allahu Akbar*, *Allahu Akbar*. Let our army be forever victorious. They forgot. They have an army band. They play harmonica, what is the value? Shaytan's instrument. No value. *Subhan Allah*. People nowadays can't tell the difference between stone and diamond.

Marhaban. Ay Yaran. Shah-e Mardan. He is the Shah of Lions; Shah-e Mardan. Say Marhaba to him. Then the Marhaba comes back to us, opening our hearts to comfort. May Allah dress us with His Greatness so that when unbelievers see us they tremble with fear. May the weapons in their hands misfire! Say Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim! Oh people! say Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim. O man, say Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim. If you forget, you will be forgotten. Allahu Akbar Allahu Akbar. May our army be victorious. What a beautiful beginning, what a strong base. Janabu l-Haqq dresses them with the robes of majesty. When nations hear Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim, they fear. What is all of Frangistan (Europe/West) afraid of? That the Muslims once again say: Allahu Akbar. They made the Muslims forget to say Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim, and the Takbir Muhammadi. Let us make them forget it, because there is no other way to control them. Their soldiers used to tremble and run from the sound of the Takbir. Because when we would call the Takbir. O look the secret! O because when we would call the Takbir, the honourable Angels of heavens also would make Takbir. And the Takbir of heavens would throw fear into the hearts of the unbelievers.

They would get confused and ask: what can be done? Our money is finished. *Ya*, how can your money finish? Eh, it is finished and we are left like this. You are left like this because you are unbelievers. In Islam there is no paper (money). The measure of value in Islam is gold and silver. Everything apart from this is toys. And so we see the whole world like this today: All of them are bankrupt. Listen, *ey Yaran*, what Shah-e Mardan says, *Marhaban!* Be at ease, don't be afraid. From unknown places gold will come to you. And silver will come, too.

When you are with Allah, Allah does not let us to be deprived of anything. He does not leave us hungry or dishonoured. Then you will make the world tremble. Unfortunately the Islamic world has forgotten the *Takbir*. Make *Takbir*! And you will make earthquakes in *dunya*. No! From here and there the latest fashion weapons are coming to us! They have no value.

O Islamic world, your strength is not with the weapons which unbelievers give to you. O Muslims, don't look to the weapon in your hand, but to the robe of majesty that Allah *Dhul Jalal* grants you. Once you have been dressed in this robe of *heybet* (majesty), the whole of world will experience an "earthquake".

Ya, a new Pope has come. He is thinking now: There is movement in the Islamic world. We shouldn't underestimate them. They are not few, there are three billion Muslims in the world. Their faith is firm like steel. They say *La ilaha illaLlah*. We tremble when they say *La ilaha illaLlah*. We use these bells to make the sound of their *Takbir* not heard. We ring our bells, the Islamic World makes *Gulbanki Muhammadi*. They ring bells when they rise in the morning. Making *Takbir* is not like ringing the bells! That is why there is confusion in their hearts and fear comes. If ever these Muslims happen to return back to themselves, their ways, they will sweep us all! Ring the bells! May the *Takbir* of the Muslims not be heard. Muslims say *Takbir* and the Muslim soldiers say: *Allahu Akbar*. Muslim soldiers say: *Allahu Akbar*. Are you making your soldiers say *Allahu Akbar*?

O Islamic states! Are you letting your soldiers call the *Takbir* in the morning? No, you aren't. You have no value, no value at all. Make *Gulbanki Muhammedi*. Say *Allahu Akbar!* *Allahu Akbar*, our army is forever

victorious! *Allahu Akbar*. Mehter is calling! Raise the Ottoman flag, let its majesty be seen! May the strength of our ancestors be seen. You threw them away, now you are fighting each other! And you kill one another. Islam has not ordered this. Islam orders to revive! It does not say to kill people! Make people live. Teach people their humanity. Do not kill! Do not kill, don't oppress. Allah says, I have forbidden oppression to Myself! (I made it *Haram* to Myself) I have made *Dhulm Haram* for Myself. *Fala tadhalamu*, don't be cruel to one another. I Myself will come against the oppressors.

Allahu Akbar. Ay Shah-e Mardan *Masha'Allah*. Say *Subhan Allah, Inna Fatahna Laka Fathan Mubina* (48:1). Raise the Islamic Flag, O Muslim states! Every one of you has made an artificial flag for your country! That has no meaning, makes no sense. Say: *Inna Fatahna Laka Fathan Mubina*. (48:1) So that the Angels will come to you for help! *Ya*, no, you say: We have money, and, Europe will give us weapons. America will give us cannons. Do not trust them! Be firm/straight, Shah-e Mardan, Shah-e Mardan, may Allah sanctify his secret, the Lion of Allah, is not happy with what you are doing. O Muslims if he draws *Dhul Fiqar* (his sword) he will first cut the heads of those who have brought the Muslims to this state. I don't know what will happen this coming Rajab.

Hajjaj al -Dhalim said in his first *Khutba* to the people of Basra. I am seeing ready the heads that are to be collected. I have come here for that, he said. Get ready the heads to be collected. Not only millions, but billions of them. Do not sleep! If Shah-e Mardan draws his sword no one in *dunya* will remain who is against Islam. He will sweep them all! You will see how is the Lion of Allah! Who are you, who are your soldiers! Just do what

you are doing! In Europe they didn't like the Sultans, they deceived our foolish ones into removing the Sultans! And they removed the Sultan! Misery came to countries that remove their Sultan! Libya, Egypt, Hijaz, Turkey, Balkans, Caucasus, Iran are all in this situation. They are *Saifu l-Maslul min Sufullillah*. Sultans are the drawn swords of Allah! *Dhillullahi Fil Ard. Sultan dhillullah fil ard*; the Sultan is the drawn sword of Allah on earth. You removed your kings, Shaytans are on your heads. You came into such a situation that you cannot get out of it, neither with war nor with peace.

Ya, O Shah-e Mardan, O Sultan of the Meydan(arena) send us help! Send us the Sultan! Those who don't want the Sultan, may not reach to Ramadan. May it not be known where they will be buried! May Allah finish their idols. Here Islam is coming! So the old and new Pope are thinking: What are we going to do? I cannot control them, so I quit. If there is anything you can do, do it, said the old Pope. We cannot make them (Islam) sleep any more. This is what the old Pope is saying to the new one. Our actions don't make them sleep, but rather wakes the sleeping Islamic World. I couldn't do anything. Do what you can do, said the old Pope. And the new one said, what shall I do? I am not saying that I can do what you couldn't do. They gave me a title, I have got nothing else! I can neither say I have help from heavens nor can I influence people on earth. I remained like you and I see that after you there is nothing I can do. The one that preceded me knew it, he quit. You left and I will also leave, he may say. Maybe the new Pope changes and Prophet Isa (*'alayhi salam*) will come down.

O Shah-e Mardan, may your signs be seen. Rajabun ajaibun, Rajab is coming after one month. The Prophet

(*sallallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam*) said Rajabun ajai-bun. In Rajab there will be strange happenings. For those on the side of *Haqq*, there will be honour. For those who don't keep the side of *Haqq* they will be ashamed. Sweeping away. Say *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*. *Ay Yaran*, lovers of the Sahibu l-Maydan, *ay Yaran*. The Sultan, Shah-e Mardan! Say and teach the truth! If not, your head will also roll, you will be finished! There will be no harm for Muslims! Know this! The others will all be sent to the other side, like rubbish, not seeing the heaven.

Say Allah. Dont fear! Say *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*. Allah(*jalla jalaluhu*) is with us! If you don't say Allah, Shaytan will be with you. And Shaytan will curse you with oppression. *Aman, Ya Rabbi. Tawba Ya Rabbi, Tawba, Astaghfirullah*. Do not leave us to our bad ego. Let the good news our Prophet (*sallallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam*) said, happen. *Astaizubillah, Wa'ada Allahu l-Ladhina 'Amanu Minkum Wa 'Amilu s-Salihati Layastakhlifannahum Fi l-'Ardi Kama Astakhlafa Lladhina Min Qablihim Wa Layumakkinanna Lahum Dinahumu Lladhi Artada Lahum* (24:55) This is a holy verse that all of them know. Holy verse, Allah is promising. *Wa'ada Llahu Lladhina 'Amanu Minkum Wa 'Amilu s-Salihati La Yastakhlifannahum Fi l-'Ardi Kama Astakhlafa Lladhina Min Qablihim*. Power is coming to Islam!

O scholars, this is a holy verse! Have you not read it? *Wa'ada Llahu Lladhina 'Amanu Minkum Wa 'Amilu s-Salihati - Allah is promising. La Yastakhlifannahum Fi l-'Ardi Kama stakhlafa lladhina Min Qablihim. Wa La yumakkinanna Lahum Dinahumu lladhi Artada Lahum Wa La yubaddilannahum Min Ba'di Khawfihim 'Amnan Ya'budunani La Yushrikuna Bi Shay'an Sadaq'Allahul azim. Subhan Allahil aliyil azim. Fatiha.*

Your weak servant, forgive me my Lord! May we also see those days of *wadullahi*. Allah is promising the superiority of Islam, to finish unbelief. The holy verse says, we have no fear! Believe and be safe! This is what Shah-e Mardan is saying today. This is our sohbet today. *Ay Yaran*, let us stop here, not go deeper! May Allah give you light; light on your face and joy in your hearts. May you not complain of anything. Keep the way of Shah-e Mardan. Let's say *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*. *Ya Rabbi*, You know best. We are weak. Send us Sahib, the Sultan. *Fatiha*.

Chapter Summary

- The ones who are calling Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*), Allah won't let them down. Allah won't let them be in misery.
- May Allah dress us with His Greatness so that when unbelievers see us they tremble with fear. May the weapons in their hands misfire!
- If you forget, you will be forgotten.
- When nations hear *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*, they fear. What is all of Frangistan (Europe/West) afraid of? That the Muslims once again say: *Allahu Akbar*. They made the Muslims forget to say *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*, and the *Takbir Muhammadi*. Let us make them forget it, because there is no other way to control them.
- In Islam there is no paper (money). The measure of value in Islam is gold and silver. Everything apart from this is toys. And so we see the whole world like this today: All of them are bankrupt. Listen, *ey Yaran*, what Shah-e Mardan says, *Marhaban!* Be at ease, don't be afraid. From unknown places gold will come to you. And silver will come, too.
- Islamic states! Are you letting your soldiers call the *Takbir* in the morning? No, you aren't. You have no value, no value at all.
- Say: *Inna Fatahna Laka Fathan Mubina* (48:1) So that the Angels will come to you for help! *Ya*, no, you say: We have money, and, Europe will give us weapons. America will give us cannons. Do not trust them!

In Heavens is Your Provision

Shaykh Muhammad Nazim Adil Al-Haqqani An-Naqshbandi, Sohbat of the 27th of March, 2013.

Marhaba, Ey Yaran Shahu Marhaba ey Yaran Shah-e Mardan Marhaba. As salamu alaikum, O those who want to keep the way of Shah-e Mardan, the believers, who love him. *Marhaba*, may divine peace be upon you. We have entered a new day. *Shukr*/thanks to our Lord *Janaballah*, *Shukr* to Him that we are not bound to bed. We are in this *Dergah*, *Tekke*, which for Muslim people used to be a room to sit down and be friendly with each other after coming out of the mosque. There used to be a room where people sat in rows and greeted each other. *Marhaba*, they used to say *Marhaba*. *Yawmu jadid*, this is a new day. A new *Tajalli* is coming. The old is constantly changing. Let us say: *Ey Yaran Shah-e Mardan*, *As salamu alaikum*, may peace be upon you, *wa rahmatullahi wa barakatuhu*. May Allah's Mercy and Blessings be upon you. Let us say and blow on ourselves: *Bismillahir*

Rahmanir Rahim, Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim. Bismillahi lladhi la Yadurru ma'a Ismihi shay'un fi l-ardi wa la fi s-sama'i wa Huwa s-Sami'u l-'Alim. And whatever worries you have, will leave you.

So do not sleep at the time of the morning prayer. Get up and look for the Irfan Majlis, the assembly of seekers of divine knowledge. Even if you are only three people, sit and say: *Marhaba, Ay Shah-e Mardan. Marhaba ey Shahi Mardan, Marhaba.* How nice it is, but they removed, *Marhaba.* The day was born and the evening came and they spent it with useless talk. They went far from spirituality. The twenty-first century according to them. Allah knows which century it really is. These people have been stripped of spirituality, remain as if naked. Pity. Spirituality is the support of the physical being. Without spirituality the physical being is like a strange creature without bones. Without bones we cannot stand up. And a being without spirituality is like a creature without bones. How shall I say? Like a slug. They call it slug because it has no bones. Even an ant has some kind of bone structure according to its creation so that it can walk and run about. It has a head, eyes, tongue, hands and feet. It knows where to go. It goes and finds its provision that is appointed for it from heavens.

You see that ant go by with a straw in its mouth. This is its provision and it is happy with it and says: Let us glorify Allah, our Mawla who is giving us our provision. *Subhan Ya Rabbi.* "You gave me my provision" the ant says. Any grains it carries to its home. Whatever grains, it carries to its home and gives *Shukr*/thanks to its Lord and says, it is a new day and our Lord has not left us hungry today. It is not from the way of our Mawla, Our Lord, the Absolute Owner of *Mulk* and *Malakut*, to

leave His servants hungry, not even ants. So why are you so confused? They shout: We are hungry. Allah. *Tawba Ya Rabbi. Tawba Astaghfirullah. As salamu alaikum ey Yaran Shah-e Mardan.* How beautiful, We made *Sajdah* to our Lord. And what is our *Sajdah* worth? We did only a little but in front of Allah's Greatness what we do is nothing. Our *Dhikr* is giving us honour. So let us say, *Ey Yaran Shah-e Mardan.*

Who wants to become a close friend to the Lion, O believers, O Muslims! May peace be upon you. You are the close friends of Shah-e Mardan. How nice, how beautiful! Learn Islam. Let's say *Shukr* to our Lord. What is opening the treasures of earth and heavens is the key: *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim.* Say. *Wa s-Salamu alaikum, ay Yaran Shah-e Mardan.* How beautiful are these people. Light is streaming from their faces. They are joyful, they are joyful. They are happy and content with their Lord. And they want their Lord to be happy with them. Oh! Our Lord! Your Kingdom has no limits. We are nothing and what we do for our Lord is nothing, yet the Angels say, enough what you are doing out of respect for your Lord's Favours, and how you appreciate them, it is enough for you. Appreciate your Lord's Favours to you. *Ya Rabbi, Shukr* to You. You gave us these favours, brought us from nothing to being; to be ready in the assembly of Shah-e Mardan. Among the creatures there are those dirty ones and You didn't make us from them, Our Lord! We are like the lions, the kings of the Forest, like lions - human beings we are. Our Lord created us as such. *Shukr Ya Rabbi. Shukr Ya Rabbi, Shukr Alhamdulillah.*

Say that you are happy with your Lord and treasures will open to you by the Order of the Lord, the Angels will open it for you. Say *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim.*

Allahu Akbar. The servant who is standing up when he is saying the *Basmala*, who is making *Sajdah* for his Lord, will not say, I am ill. Lights open on his face and his body is at rest. He will not suffer. My son Shaykh Mehmet, from our old customs, when the young used to kiss the hands of the elders, they used to say to them, "May you see good days, O our son". They used to say this. The dua of these old people is not rejected.

When you say *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim* the body will not suffer. The key that opens all the *maqams* of honour is *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*. Refrain from asking something belonging *dunya*. One man entered the assembly of the Padishah, and he was astonished by the Sultanate. He was astonished by the Sultanate. The Sultan said, let us see what this man wants. I want something to fill my stomach, said the poor man. That has already been given, said the Sultan. Allah is saying there is no ant without its provision. I created the ant along with its provision! The provision comes at the time of birth. Before the child is born, the milk of its mother does not flow. But when it is born, the milk channels open. Think on this! Think! This small baby when it is born, immediately looks for his mother's milk. Who taught him this? Has it worked for its provision in the market? No Because he is needy, the baby, Allah granted him his mother's milk.

O man, be human! *La Hawla Wa La Quwwata illa BiLlahil Aliyyil Azeem*. To where has our bad ego brought us? Think on this! Think, Allah says, think well "*Fadhkuruni 'Adhkurkum*" (2:152). Think. *Shukr* to our Lord Who created us! Say oh our Lord Who sends us countless favours. I already sent, He says. Your provision is not with your money O mindless children of Adam. They are looking for provision with paper. Mindless people! So

many Prophets have come. And the Prophet of the End of Times also came and said: *Wa riziqu fi s-sama*. Your provision is coming from heavens, every day it is brought down. Every creature's provision comes down. So why are you in such a confusion and say: We have no paper money left. What money? Paper money. Paper is not money, if so; you will perish! Your prosperity will perish! No way with paper money! Allah *Dhul Jalal* gave gold and silver and didn't make them like iron, copper, aluminium, sulphur or other matter. He sent gold and silver with *Baraka*. He said: This I gave to you. Take it and appreciate it. Use them when paying. This is one of the smallest grants from My Greatness that has been granted you. Use this grant of *Janaba Allah*.

Hey! Ignorant people, you didn't pay attention to this! You go in the streets and shout: "We are hungry, we are hungry". Shame on these people! If all the people in this huge world would gather on this island they wouldn't fill the island. And there is everything in this big world, creation of the seas and many more creations on earth. Yet you say: We are hungry. People are always hungry, only satiated with dust when they are buried. When dust is put on the balance the hunger of people finishes, they say. This is what we want them to say. Say Allah! He is the Sultan of heavens and earth. He is Sultan, He is *Subhan*! At His door nobody stays hungry not even an ant. What is your confusion? They sank below the level of ants!

Ey! Shah-e Mardan! *Subhan Allah*. How beautiful! How beautiful is the assembly of blessed ones. *Ey Yaran* Shah-e Mardan. Say! We open our assembly in his name. I am not someone who knows and speaks but there is someone who makes me speak. How beautifully He makes me speak. But they are not listening. Instead

they are watching so many things on TV. How are we going to live? What we do if we lose our salaries? Loser! If you place your hope on a salary! Where are Allah's Treasures? You rely on the government. You say: I am receiving a salary from the government and I am at rest. Now you are at unrest. There is no goodness in the money you get from government. Ask your provision from Allah! Ask *rizq* from Allah! Collect grass/herbs and gain three Kurush or five Kurush. There is *Baraka* in this, not in government salaries. Because it is paper, someone may hold it in his hand or use it in toilet(!) *Hasha minal huzur!* Excuse us! This is paper, gold is precious. Do you use gold in the toilet!? They have forgotten that they are human beings. Twenty-first century Allah knows best which century it really is?

They say: Our money is finished. Money may finish but not your provision. The One who gives the *rizq* is Allah. His *rizq* does not depend on your money. There are so many animals, wild ones, wandering the mountains, Not one of them sits and thinks: What are we going to eat today. It does not say: How is our day going to go by? It says: My Creator knows, He brings my provision in front of me and what He brings I am eating. These people have reduced themselves to below the level of animals. They have forgotten their Lord. They have forgotten Allah, that He is the One who sends provision from Heaven. Now heavens have been opened and it is raining, raining, raining. There is snow everywhere. Go on, search for your *rizq* on earth. He has closed everything under snow now. Closed. You can't find your food. In snowy areas there are bears, wolves and other creatures of Allah. Their stomachs are full. Their stomachs are full and they go around happily.

"Our Lord feed us." He is *Subhan*, He is Sultan. And you are human beings. Go out into the snow and find your *rizq* if you can! He has closed it for you! If He wants, He closes doors with snow. If He wants, He closes with fire. There are mountains on earth from which fire comes out (volcanos). When it erupts nothing and no one can stand in front of it. It leaves no animal nor any human being (alive). *Ya Hu*, if you throw a spadeful earth on a fire that you have lit on earth, it is extinguished. They don't ask from where comes this fire under these huge mountains? They run in the streets: we are hungry, we are hungry. Hungry? Die from hunger! *Hasha minal huzur. Ya, Ya.*

Banks don't give money, what is bank's money? Paper with a stamp on it, take it and wipe your whatever with it. People have forgotten their humanity. And unfortunately there is no authority left in these times that teaches people humanity. Neither in Islam nor in Christianity. The Christians elect a president/head from among themselves, but they don't call him president, they call him Pope. He cannot say: "O people, humans don't die from hunger, our *rizq* comes down from heavens" "So go and busy yourselves with your works and you'll collect your *rizq*". He does not tell them this but makes sign with his hand, the sign of the cross. It makes no sense, furthermore those bells are making most of them deaf. No benefit, no use.

Oh! people! Come to know your Lord! Know your Creator. In all four seasons He is feeding us and letting us enjoy all kinds of provisions. Make *sajda*, prostrate to your Lord. Say *Allahu Akbar!* Ey Shah-e Mardan, the respected one, there are lovers of you from East to West. But we want that all come to know these words and show respect to their Lord and say: *Bismillahir*

Rahmanir Rahim. "Yawma Tubaddalu l-'Ardu Ghayra l-'Ardi" (14:48) True? A day will come when this world will be a different one. That is why it is said: *Yawmun jadid, rizqun jadid* –every day has its *Tajalli*. May Allah not throw us away from His service. May He not make us think about the concerns of our stomach: What will we eat, how will we get by? Who is saying this has no faith. They have no peace, no rest. Say *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*.

Say: *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim* and go out and see what is your provision. Do not sit around idly - say all the Prophets. *Ya'tika rizqu kharriq Yadaik* - move your hands, *Ya'tika rizqu*. (He will give) Move a little bit; *dunya* is wide open. Your provision will come. Say *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*, Shah-e Mardan orders this. And *Sultanul Anbiya*, Allah's Beloved One, orders him and Allah has taught this to him (the Prophet). Then will come *Hayatun Tayyiba* (a beautiful life). Then your life will be *Hayatu Tayyiba*, a happy life, beautiful life. If not, your life will be like a mill that crushes you. And like what remains of the olives that come out of the olive mill, you will be like that.

Oh people listen to Shah-e Mardan! *Marhaba ay Yaran*, O friends who know Allah. *Marhaba* to you. May *dunya* be at your service. May it serve you. May your provision come to your feet. May you not have to run after your *rizq*. There are some people who run after their *rizq* to find and take it. And there are some other people that *rizq* runs after them, saying: Take me. The Creator is *Subhan*. Shah-e Mardan is giving us this advice, this *sohbet*, so that we can wake up. We became like creatures that have forgotten their humanity in this world. Our works and strength are inventing traps for each other. Our work and power are used to finish and kill

one another. You have nothing else to do. Instead of building you are destroying. Allah is sending everyone his provision. Do not shout in the streets! Do not shout!

Have you ever seen an animal that is shouting: we are hungry! Each collects its own provision. Some animals are chewing the cud, some are digesting quickly. All are content. They don't say: My stomach hurts or my head hurts. But there is nobody among people now who does not have a headache or etc. May Allah forgive us. O Shah-e Mardan. May Allah grant us from your *Adab*. May we keep the way you showed. May we get closer to our Lord! What is our life for? May we be close to the Lord of heavens and earth. May we be close to our Lord, The Sultan, Sultan above all sultans. You are the Sultan, You are the *Subhan*. *Subhan Sen'sin*, Sultan *Sen'sin*. *Subhan Sen'sin*, Sultan *Sen'sin*. Say it and say *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim* and all closed doors will open. Oh people no closed door will be left, all will open.

O people, you have forgotten your humanity. Their efforts are for what they eat and drink, entertaining their egos and to finish each other and kill each other. They have become wild, wild people have filled the world. May Allah send us holy ones who will protect us from their evil. Let us walk a bit to the side of Allah. May our life change. May our mind change. May our houses and children change. Let them say: Allah. No fear for those who say Allah! *Wa min Allahu tawfiq*. Say *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*. O Shah-e Mardan look to us. O *Awliyullah!* Send some *Nur* to our hearts so our minds and understanding may work. Say *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*. You are *Subhan Ya Rabbi*, you are Sultan *Ya Rabbi*. O Allah, may You not separate us from Your door.

Where is Allah's door? They are the doors of the Awliya that open toward Allah. The doors of the Prophets that open toward Allah. Respect them, love them and follow them. That is it. And our life in *dunya* will be straight with no pain. It will be clean, lovely. Experience it. If not, death is near. The dragon of technology will swallow the people. From five, one will remain, said the Prophet. Four out of five will pass away. Say Allah! No fear. Call Shah-e Mardan. And call his Sultan *Hadrat* Rasul and make *Salat* and *Salam* to him. Build mosques, not pubs or brothels, not dirty places. Do not open the ways of dirtiness, so blessings rain on you. If not, cursing will rain on you, a fire rains that even an ocean cannot extinguish. *Aman Ya Rabbi, Tawba Ya Rabbi, Tawba, Astaghfirullah.*

O Pope, give this advice to your people and don't fear. This is what Prophet Isa has told the people. It is what Moses told the people. And the Sultan of the Anbiya, our Master, the Prophet of the End of Times, has said. So says Shah-e Mardan from the way of Prophet (*sallallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam*). *Tawba Ya Rabbi, Tawba Ya Rabbi, Tawba Astaghfirullah.* Forgive us our Lord. Water gives life. Drink water and you will find life. Eat vegetables and find life. Do not run after meat. It makes you heavy and wild. Eat only a little. Eat little, don't eat much. To eat a lot is the sign of an animal. *Aman Ya Rabbi, Tawba Ya Rabbi, Tawba Astaghfirullah.*

O youngsters, take care! New generations will take out the banner of heavens. Under that banner there will not be any nation, army or force to stand against you. Never! Five people take out the banner of Islam, the banner of heavens. On it there is the master of bees, like gathering all the bees: take up the banner of Islam and say: "*InnaFatahna Laka Fathan Mubinan*"(48:1) Take the

banner up! What are you afraid of? O Muslims, what are you afraid of? Why do you quarrel? Why do you hurt one another? What do you gain by killing people? What did you gain? Cursing. You gained only cursing. Bring life, make alive, don't kill, Allah says.

O our Lord, send us the Sahib; the Sultan. Send us the Sahib, send us the Sultan *Ya Rabbi. Irham dafana, irham dhullana, Ya Azizu Ya Karimu, Ya Rahimu Ya Allah.* For sake of your beloved one, for the sake of those who are loved by him, *Ya muhawwil al hawli wal ahwal hawwil halana ila ahsani hal.* The sword of revenge has been drawn from up in Heavens. Dhul Fiqar(sword)of Shah-e Mardan has been drawn. Whoever has done cruelty, his head will fall. May Allah protect us. Follow the right path. Be nice, be clean! Let us be human! *Fatiha.*

Our Prophet (*sallallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam*) is great. Praise him. May the honour of *Hadrat 'Ali(radi Allahu 'anhu)* be great, all the Companions of Rasulullah! May Allah give strength to Saints and good servants who are showing goodness to people. Dress them with greatness and radiance. Dress us, too, *Ya Allah, Allah, Allah.* We have started with *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim.* We will close our day with *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim, Insha'Allah!* No fear! *Wa min Allahu tawfiq, Fatiha.*

Chapter Summary

- So do not sleep at the time of the morning prayer. Get up and look for the Irfan Majlis, the assembly of seekers of divine knowledge. Even if you are only three people, sit and say: *Marhaba, Ay Shah-e Mardan. Marhaba ey Shahi Mardan, Marhaba.* How nice it is, but they removed, *Marhaba.*
- What is opening the treasures of earth and heavens is the key: *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim.* Say. *Wa s-Salamu alaikum, ay Yaran Shah-e Mardan.*
- Say that you are happy with your Lord and treasures will open to you by the Order of the Lord, the Angels will open it for you. Say *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim. Allahu Akbar.* The servant who is standing up when he is saying the *Basmala*, who is making *Sajdah* for his Lord, will not say: I am ill. Lights open on his face and his body is at rest. He will not suffer
- When you say *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim* the body will not suffer. The key that opens all the maqams of honour is *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim.*
- Your provision is not with your money O mindless children of Adam. They are looking for provision with paper. Mindless people! So many Prophets have come. And the Prophet of the End of Times also came and said: *Wa riziqu fi s-sama.* Your provision is coming from heavens, every day it is brought down. Every creature's provision comes down So why are you in such a confusion and say: We have no paper money

left. What money? Paper money. Paper is not money, if so; you will perish! Your prosperity will perish! No way with paper money! Allah Dhul Jalal gave gold and silver and didn't make them like iron, copper, aluminium, sulphur or other matter. He sent gold and silver with Baraka. He said: This I gave to you. Take it and appreciate it. Use them when paying. This is one of the smallest grants from My Greatness that has been granted you. Use this grant of *Janaba Allah*.

- There is no goodness in the money you get from government. Ask your provision from Allah! Ask *rizq* from Allah!
- They say: Our money is finished. Money may finish but not your provision. The One who gives the *rizq* is Allah. His *rizq* does not depend on your money.
- And unfortunately there is no authority left in these times that teaches people humanity. Neither in Islam nor in Christianity. The Christians elect a president/head from among themselves, but they don't call him president, they call him Pope.
- Water gives life. Drink water and you will find life. Eat vegetables and find life. Do not run after meat. It makes you heavy and wild. Eat only a little. Eat little, don't eat much. To eat a lot is the sign of an animal.
- We have started with *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*. We will close our day with *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim, Insha'Allah!* No fear!

The Alif

Shaykh Muhammad Nazim Adil Al-Haqqani An-Naqshbandi, Sohbat of the 28th of March, 2013.

Oh *Jani-i Janan*, the most beloved, Oh Sahibul Maydan, Shah-e Mardan May *alfu Salat, alfu Salam* be on the beloved of our Lord and on the Sahabas of our Prophet and especially on Shah-e Mardan. How blessed they are! May their power come to us also. We are weak. A weak one always looks for a strong one. There is a saying in Turkish: "He is connected in high places". It means he is connected to important people, authorities, even sultans, someone like that. *As-Salamu alaikum!* O attendees. May Allah's *Salam* be yours. O present lovers of Shah-e Mardan, how much strength, how much *haybat Janabul Haqq* is giving. May our day be good. *As-Salamu alaikum*, those who are present in our meeting, who hear and listen. May our day be good, may our actions be good, may it be blessed.

So let's say, O present ones, O *janan* Shah-e Mardan: *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*. Lift your index finger and

make the sign of the *Shahada*. Indicate in accordance with the religion of *Tawhid*. Allah is One; there cannot be two. Say: *La ilaha illaLlah* and don't fear! O Shah-e Mardan, speak! This is what he is saying first: Say: *La ilaha illaLlah* for *Janab-i Mawla*. Also said: *La ilaha illaLlah Hasni wa man dakhala-* whoever enters My Castle, *Amina min adhabi-*they will be safe from My punishment.

Dastur, Madad, Ya Rijalallah. With your help we will say a few words which East and West may hear. It is not just for three or five people here. Everybody on this earth may hear what we are saying: *La ilaha illaLlah*. The Creator of this creation is Allah *Dhul Jalal*. He is the Existing, the One, Unique. There is no second one. He is *Al-Qadir* (All Powerful) and *Al-Muqtadir* (The Dominant). If He wants He can fit all the seas into a spoon. *Huwa 'ala kulli shayin qadir.* This analogy is from Shah-e Mardan. He is powerful, and up to such a point, this is the example they give us; an example for His being *Al-Qadir* is that He can fit the water of all the oceans into a spoon. This is an example of His Power, a small example. *Allahu Akbar, Allahu Akbar, Allahu Akbar.*

Oh our Lord there is no creature that does not make *Sajdah* before Your Greatness, and even those who do not, when night comes, they put their heads down. They do not stand up for sleeping, they have to lie down. In front of His Greatness they fall and stay there; they cannot stand up. This is an important speech from Shah-e Mardan. Even those who deny Allah's Unity as long as they are standing up, they fall down a bit at the end. To fall is the end point of the needy ones. They fall on their faces to show Allah's Greatness. Finally nighttime, after a whole day of shouting and screaming, they cannot stand up anymore, although they have been on

their feet the whole day. *Janabu Allah* has not made man four-legged. Man stands on two feet.

O Shah-e Mardan, how beautiful is what you are telling us. Who walks upright represents Allah's Existence, the *Alif* of Allah's great Name. The *Alif* is walking on its feet, saying: I am the creation of Allah. *Alif* is the beginning of Allah's great Name. The first word of *Al-Jalal* is the letter *Alif*. He didn't make us four-legged. The four-legged ones are in *Ruku'*. None of them are in *Qiyam* (standing). Four-legged ones don't stand upright. Among the creatures that stand upright man is the most honoured one. He is standing up. He stands up and walks.

O my Lord, You are One. There is no known limit to Your Greatness. Standing up we witness Your Unity. *Masha Allah!* Oh Shah-e Mardan. May our hearts be in peace. May our bodies be strong and healthy. May our minds be sound, and our honour not lost. May we not fall to the ground like some animals. All human beings walk on two legs. Man stands upright and witnesses Allah's Unity, signing: He has created me. He made me stand on two feet, in *Qiyam*. He has not left us on four legs like bears and donkeys, cats and dogs. We are the most honourable creature Allah has created and this honour is expressed in our being created like an *Alif*. *Janabul Allah* has created man upright like an *Alif*; not four-legged or forty-legged. No. Man stands up on two legs and this honours him.

O Shah-e Mardan, the lion of the place may your beautiful words revive us. May the heaviness leave our body, and worry leave our heart. May our confusion end. You have been created walking upright and in the shape of the first letter of the great Name of Allah. He didn't

make you four-legged. Think about it! *Tafakkaru sa'atin khayrun min 'ibadati saba'een sannah*. One hour of reflective thinking is better than seventy years of mindless prayer, seventy years! This is enough knowledge for you. What honour *Janabi Haqq* has given to man. *Allah jallat azamatuhu, Jalla Jalaluhu, Subhana wa ta'ala*. O our Lord, it needs a man with an eye that sees and a mind that understands.

O Shah-e Mardan, open! He is opening. What beauty man has been given, and what honour! There is no other creature that walks on two legs like man. Honour belongs to human beings and his standing upright represents the first letter of Allah's great Name. All human beings say 'Allah'. Wherever I am going I am standing up with Allah. So how could I deny Him? All creatures are four-legged, but we are upright. *Our Shahada*/witnessing is accepted even more than that of Angels. Allah is saying: Say it! O you scholars, say it! If you don't know about it, listen to Shah-e Mardan, O our Lion, Shah-e Mardan. Let us fall down to kiss your hands and feet. Let us sacrifice ourselves for your sake. Those at the door of Allah have awe, *haybat*. For fifteen-hundred years the good qualities of Shah-e Mardan have been praised and sung and no one ever got fed up.

O Shah-e Mardan, *ahlan wa sahlán*. O those present, O lovers of Shah-e Mardan, become full of *haybat*, don't stay weak and down trodden. Allah has created you like the *Alif*, the first letter of His great Name. You are not like the four-legged ones, you have honour. So don't be dishonoured. It does not suit an honourable creature to steal, to do bad things. Honourable divine service suits honoured man. What is the most honoured service? To worship with respect the One Who created him. O our Lord, You created us. We are standing up in Your Pres-

ence. We are bowing to You, we are prostrating to You. O people, all of you have become ignorant. Leave this ignorance and listen to Truth. This is what 'Isa (*'alayhi salam*) said, and Musa (*'alayhi salam*), and of course the Prophet of the End of Times (*sallallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam*). Our Prophet, the Master of Creation (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*) is the one who teaches all of the Prophets. So honour him and raise his name high.

O Shah-e Mardan, we sacrifice ourselves on your way. O Shah-e Mardan, in whose hands is Dhul Fiqar. May those who don't stand in respect in *Qiyam* to their Lord and who don't do *Sajda*, fall down always. Allah Allah, *Subhanullah, Sultanullah*. We say: *Marhaba*, O lovers, O friends like those Angels say who go through the heavens welcoming the believers. They say: *Marhaba*, O believers, O those who love our Lord's Way, those who carry the love of our Lord in them. Greetings to you. *Dunya* is under your feet, it has no value. O Shah-e Mardan, O lovers, O friends, our gathering is loaded with *Nur*/Divine Light. It is loaded with spirituality and joy and *heybet*, like the wind that carries all kinds of goodness with it, the soft spring breeze. The soft breeze is the best of winds, the best air.

Listen to this meeting of Shah-e Mardan. Do not say: I heard this yesterday. What you heard in the market yesterday was different. Today is a new day with a new provision -*Yaumun jadid, rizqun jadid*. Our Lord is giving - His grants are never cut off. The favours of *Janabi Haqq* are never cut off. Turn to your Lord. Believe in your Lord. Stand up in His Presence, Bow to Him in *Ruku'*. Make *Sajda*! May they dress you in the robes of honour. Say: *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*. May this day be good and also its end. May all worries leave us, O our

Lord, our *Subhan*, our Sultan, says Shah-e Mardan. Listen. May such gatherings be everywhere. Listen to those speaking of the *Manaqib*- high qualities of Prophet and Shah-e Mardan. We have books about the *Manaqib*, read them and hear them read. Listen, so that they may dress you with honour and Light and your worries may leave you. May all your problems and suffering go away. May nothing of despair stay with you and may your honour rise.

Say: *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*. O You, the Owner of heavens and earth, our Lord, we remember Your great Name, saying: *Allahu Akbar, Allahu Akbaru l-Akbar!* Who says this Allah will not let him fall down. Allah Himself will appoint a servant for those who, like Shah-e Mardan, can finish all who don't say Allah's Name. Those who don't say, Allah, what power do they have? Those who say it like Shah-e Mardan can finish all of them! These days are coming closer. The unbelievers put their trust only in their own inventions - in their jet fighters, flying bombers and such things. All of these are like children's toys! The special servants of Allah, who are on the way of Shah-e Mardan, if they say just once 'Allah!' can bring all of them down.

So let's say: *Allahu Akbar*. What is our sword? *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*. Say it and go forth. Everything in front of you will open. All *Barakat* comes from *Bismillahi r- Rahmani r- Rahim*. Outside of it there is no *Barakat*. Outside of it there is nothing good and no beauty. Outside of it there is no blessing and no life. Outside of it there is no Paradise. Say *Bismillahi r- Rahmani r- Rahim!* Draw this Divine sword that has come down from heavens. For whatever purpose you use *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim* it will happen. *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*. "*LiMa Quri'a lah*" - isn't it? For whatever inten-

tion you use the *Basmala*, it will happen. Who uses *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim* and then says: "I wasn't successful" is a liar. He has neither religion nor faith. He is like garbage. Nothing will work for him.

The works of those joining the gatherings of Shaytan are to fight one another. And the majority of people prefer the gatherings of Shaytan. They become Shaytans. Those who are in the sohbet of the gathering of Shah-e Mardan become lions themselves. They are not confused. They are not afraid that something will fall on their heads. But something will come on the heads of those who don't use *Basmala*. Despite everything they have of gold and silver, paper money and property. It will not help them, even if they have treasures of gold. And that is because they don't use *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*. They are making laws, what kind of laws, to collect the people's money. True governments give to people, they don't take from them. This is an important point. The whole world wants to rob people. Taxes, taxes - give, give. Nobody says: Take!

But up to when? When did this dirt start? When democracy, this dirty system of governing, was introduced the *Baraka* was lifted from them. The gold standard was lost, and they started to write and draw on paper. Let's do this, let's do that, they say. Let us tie our pants well, so it does not leak. Did we do this, pass this law for nothing? We decided this and all of it has no value now? No favour comes to people that is not sent from above. It has to be indicated in Heaven before an opening comes on earth. If it is not indicated in Heaven, no opening can come on earth and people won't be saved from the crisis. They will be crushed. Who creates us is our Lord. He it is who will save us from all suffering.

This addressing comes with *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*. Say it and I will open.

If you call on Me - O our Lord, Your Name is *Jalal*, Mighty: *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*. Open the doors for us. Then you also open the doors of My servanthood. Be My servant and I will save you from all trouble. Or else I will crush you in *Dunya*, in *Akhira* and also when you enter your grave. On the Day of Resurrection you will regret and in hell you will burn. Say: Allah, and *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*. O Shah-e Mardan, *Masha Allah*, *Subhanallah*. After you take Shaytan, who lost his way, as a guide will it ever lead you to the right path? For each of you there is a Shaytan leading the way. How can it take you to the right path when each Shaytan does worse than its predecessors?

So let us say: *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*. *Ya Mufattiha l-Abwab Iftah lana khayral bab*. Open for us the doors of goodness. Where are you O spiritual head of the Christians? Do you get up every morning and open your hands towards heavens and ask: O Allah, Owner of heavens and earth, open the doors of *khair* for us? Are you saying this? How are you then a spiritual leader? To whom do you prostrate, whom do you serve? Call on the one you serve, so he may save you. We are Muslims. *Alhamdulillah*, we are calling: O our Lord, Owner of the earth and the heavens; Open to us. Do not send us away from the doors of servanthood, O our Lord. May our faces be full of light and our hearts be pure. Do not separate us from the way of Shah-e Mardan, the way of the *Sultanu l-Anbiy*. Grant us closeness to Your beloved in *Dunya* and also in *Akhirat*. Say this! Be a human being. Do not you have a tongue? But from your tongue comes nothing but lies and swearing and that's why everything is hard for you.

Let's say: *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*. O people, honour comes to you through calling on and praising the Name of your Creator. There is an English translation for *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*. In the Name of Allah All Mighty All Merciful, most Beneficent. Say; He is the Lord of all Worlds. He is also the Lord of 'Isa (*'alayhi salam*). He is the Lord of the Master of the Creation (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*). Thanks be to Allah. May these words of Shah-e Mardan, informing us of miracles, reach to their destinations. They are jewels. Do not throw them to the floor and step on them. Do not run after filth, run after jewels. O so-called Muslims, O so-called Christians - know your Lord. If not, something will come on you in *Dunya* as well as in *Akhirat*. Shaytan will run after you and take you to hell. *Dunya* will be hell for you and also in *Akhirat* will be the lowest hell for you.

Aman, *Ya Rabbi. Tawba, Ya Rabbi*. O Shah-e Mardan, Sahibul Maydan, don't make us far away from your gathering; don't deprive us of your *Nasihah*/advice. May we get stronger, may our light increase, may our heybet increase. Islam is coming! May its banners rise. O Egyptians, do you know what the banner of Islam is? After *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim* it is "*Inna fatahna laka Fathan Mubina*". "Verily We have granted you a manifest Victory". Why don't you recite it, Oh Egyptians? Why are you sleeping, Syrians? Why don't you say it? O our Lord, Owner of heavens and earth, He said, "*Inna fatahna laka fathan mubina*". Why don't you recite it? You buy weapons from here, guns from there, gun powder from here and there. With that you don't become men and you don't become governors. You become zeros.

Say: *Allahu Akbar, Allahu Akbar, Allahu Akbar wa lillahi l-hamd. Allahu Akbar kabira wa lhamdulillahi kathira wa*

Subhanallahi bukratan wa asila. You are *Subhan*, O our Lord. *Ya Afu'*, forgive us. Appoint for us a king that we may fight in the way of Allah."(2:246) This is from the *Quran Karim*. Bani Israel were also bewildered. They went to their Prophet at that time and what did they say to him? O Prophet of Allah! May your Lord send us a king. "*Nuqatil fi Sabilillah*- we may fight on the way of Allah". If there isn't a king that Allah sends, there will be no end to this war. They will be like garbage and have to go, the same with the Children of Israel. They also know it, so why don't they do it? May East and West open to those who call on Allah. *Janabi Haqq* sent Daud, David (*'alayhi salam*) to them. Daud, came to the Children of Israel. He gave to Jalut what he deserved. He removed him and raised the banner of heavens. And his son Sulaiman (*'alayhi salam*) conquered East and West.

Who is there to say: I will reign over *dunya*? What did Bilqis say? Hudhud brought the letter from Suleiman. What was written in it? *Innahu min Suleiman wa innahu Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim* (27:30) Say the *Basmala*! Bring down their weapons from the air. O Egyptians, O Syrians, O Arabs of Hijaz, O Amirs and kings. You are the kings and Emirs so ask from *Janabul Haqq* that He may send to you a king who will make Jihad and fight in His way. There cannot be ten kings. There must be only one. May Allah, for the sake of Shah-e Mardan, send a Sultan of a clean lineage. May Mahdi (*'alayhi salam*) come and arrange everything.

Al Fatiha This is enough for today. *Allahu Akbar, Allahu Akbar, Allahu Akbar wa lillahi l-hamd*. What beautiful words. Those who don't believe them will burn in hell- there will be no salvation for them. Let us say: *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*. May our day be full of goodness

and *Barakat*. May our bodies be happy. May our Iman be strong and our mind and will power increase. May our servanthood increase. Let's be clean. Let's do service for our Lord. Whatever you do other than servanthood will be accepted. Do servanthood for our Lord and walk fearlessly. Do not fear either Bashar or others. They are one person and Allah does not give them permission.

Not anybody can have the reign. Russia says: I will reign. But you are alone, without support. China says: We are more people. But it cannot do anything! Europe the same, America the same. They have no value. After not saying 'Allah' nothing works for you. Shaytan will take you down also. Allah *jalla wa 'Ala* will leave them to themselves. Shaytan will take them down. O Shah-e Mardan, may Allah's greatest pleasure be for you. May He accept us at the door of His Habib. *Fatiha*.

Draw the sword of Islam. Let's see if they are afraid or not then. Muslims coming together – if Muslims come together, this will be their end. That's why they fear. They are not scared from the petrol or lamp oil of the Muslims. There is a lot of that. What are they concerned about? That Islam may rise once again and their religion will be made zero. It is already zero.

Ya Rabbi, Tawba, Tawba, Astaghfirullah. O Shah-e Mardan, accept us. May the lions on his way accept us. May He give good health to our bodies and purity to our hearts. May troubles be removed from us. All worldly powers are under my feet and can go through the world like a cannon. There are many who have this. *Fatiha*

Chapter Summary

- *La ilaha illaLlah Hasni wa man dakhala-* whoever enters My castle, *Amina min adhabi-* they will be safe from My punishment.
- Oh our Lord there is no creature that does not make *Sajdah* before Your Greatness, and even those who do not, when night comes, they put their heads down.
- They do not stand up for sleeping, they have to lie down. In front of His Greatness they fall and stay there; they cannot stand up
- Who walks upright represents Allah's Existence, the *Alif* of Allah's great Name. The *Alif* is walking on its feet, saying: I am the creation of Allah. *Alif* is the beginning of Allah's great Name. The first word of *Al-Jalal* is the letter *Alif*.
- He didn't make us four-legged. The four-legged ones are in Ruku'. None of them are in *Qiyam* (standing). Four-legged ones don't stand upright. Among the creatures that stand upright man is the most honoured one. He is standing up. He stands up and walks.
- We are the most honourable creature Allah has created and this honour is expressed in our being created like an *Alif*.
- You have been created walking upright and in the shape of the first letter of the great Name of Allah.
- This is enough knowledge for you. What honour *Janabi Haqq* has given to man.
- Our Lord, it needs a man with an eye that sees and a mind that understands.

- Honour belongs to human beings and his standing upright represents the first letter of Allah's great Name. All human beings say 'Allah'. Whenever I am going I am standing up with Allah. So how could I deny Him?
- For fifteen-hundred years the good qualities of Shah-e Mardan have been praised and sung and no one ever got fed up.
- Those present, O lovers of Shah-e Mardan, become full of *haybat*, don't stay weak and down trodden. Allah has created you like the *Alif*, the first letter of His great Name.
- Our Prophet, the Master of Creation (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*) is the one who teaches all of the Prophets. So honour him and raise his name high.
- Listen. May such gatherings be everywhere. Listen to those speaking of the *Manaqib*- high qualities of Prophet and Shah-e Mardan. We have books about the *Manaqib*, read them and hear them read.
- The unbelievers put their trust only in their own inventions - in their jet fighters, flying bombers and such things. All of these are like children's toys!
- They are making laws, what kind of laws, to collect the people's money. True governments give to people, they don't take from them. This is an important point. The whole world wants to rob people. Taxes, taxes - give, give. Nobody says: Take!
- But up to when? When did this dirt start? When democracy, this dirty system of governing, was introduced the *Baraka* was lifted from them. The gold standard was lost, and they started to

write and draw on paper. Let's do this, let's do that, they say.

- Our Lord. *Ya Afu'*, forgive us. Appoint for us a king that we may fight in the way of Allah." (2:246) This is from the Quran *Karim*. Bani Israel were also bewildered. They went to their Prophet at that time and what did they say to him? O Prophet of Allah! May your Lord send us a king. "*Nuqatil fi Sabilillah*- we may fight on the way of Allah". If there isn't a king that Allah sends, there will be no end to this war.
- Janabi *Haqq* sent Daud, David (*'alayhi salam*) to them. Daud, came to the Children of Israel. He gave to Jalut what he deserved. He removed him and raised the banner of heavens. And his son Suleiman (*'alayhi salam*) conquered East and West.
- Say the *Basmala*! Bring down their weapons from the air. O Egyptians, O Syrians, O Arabs of Hijaz, O Amirs and kings. You are the kings and Emirs so ask from *Janabul Haqq* that He may send to you a king who will make Jihad and fight in His way. There cannot be ten kings. There must be only one. May Allah, for the sake of Shah-e Mardan, send a Sultan of a clean lineage. May Mahdi (*'alayhi salam*) come and arrange everything.
- Draw the sword of Islam. Let's see if they are afraid or not then. Muslims coming together – if Muslims come together, this will be their end. That's why they fear. They are not scared from the petrol or lamp oil of the Muslims. There is a lot of that. What are they concerned about? That Islam may rise once again and their religion will be made zero. It is already zero.

Hala Sultan

Shaykh Muhammad Nazim Adil Al-Haqqani An-Naqshbandi, Sohbat of the 30th of March, 2013.

Daim Shukurullah Daim Subhanallah Daim Shukrullah. *As-Salamu alaykum!* O believers! *Asbhna Wa Asbaha l-Mulku lillah.* We reached morning. Dominion belongs to *Janabul Haqq.* We wander inside His domain and pay respect to *Janabul Haqq.* Thanks to our Lord, we win Allah's divine favours. *Shukur Dastur, madad Ya RijalAllah,* Allah's beautiful servants, clean servants. Our Sultan, Umhal Sultan's support helps us. At their doors we are slaves. They don't accept but we say this: at the door of the Sultan, everyone finds honor with servanthood. The Sultan is one, not two.

It is called the Green Island (Cyprus). It is a small island. Compared to the greatness of the world, it is a small place, but with the honor of our Ummuhani Sultan, who rests here, it is honored, Green Island, by its greenness and Sayyidatina, honourable nurse of our Master (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*). We are on

an island blessed with our Sultan's Divine gifts. If we knew and said it everyday, Oh our Master's honorable nurse, Umhal Sultan, look at us, expel us from beneath your banner. If we said this, what would happen? But our time it is the End Of Times. Signs are emerging that now is the End of Times. Whatever appears is a tasteless image, shown by ignorance and the devil. People have an unpleasant image. People living on this island their faces are beautiful. It was much more beautiful because of the Sultan of our Green Island. We can't describe her honor and beauty. Allah gave her such honor - the wet nurse, loved by our Master (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*) came as a guest to us.

Our Master (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*) gave good tidings. I may stay here because you are here. She came by sea. It is written that she fell from the horse but that was just what appeared. Her time of death came here, and she fell from her horse, she submitted. Her horse knew who it was carrying, it wasn't unaware. It knew. It brought her there, she dismounted, submitted. Her horse stood by her side. She fell down. This, that - these are meaningless stories. This is the only station in the world that is Umhal Sultan's station. It is an extraordinary island. Our holy Sultan, she has rested here for 1500 years. Show me someone, who isn't forgotten for 1500 years, who is respected and whose tables are spread. What should I say? Should I say headless? Should we say shameless? Should we say ignorant? Know her value, what kind of Sultan you have.

Umhal Sultan, we say Hala Sultan directly. She has been visited for 1500 years. She is still visited. Still everybody goes there. They say we are going to Hala Sultan and they feel happy. Oh Hala Sultan give us support, give us power. Give us strength to talk about you, to serve you,

to praise you. I'm weaker, oh our Sultan, I'm weaker. I'm always ready to rest underground, but I want the honor of serving you. I want to be honored by serving you. Since my first visit when I was six or seven years old, our Sultan paid compliments, I took honor. When they said we are going to Hala Sultan, we trembled. They used to say it in the past. They came from Karpaz on foot. They came riding. They came from Paphos. They came with their presents. They laid the table for eating. The tables are laid, blessings descended on the table because of them. It is the station, circumambulated by the Angels. Oh Sultan, what shall I do? I want to pay respect to you. I want power.

We used to have old houses, there. Our Sultan loved them. They destroyed them and couldn't build anything instead. They made simple things, some headless people opened a bar also. They died, they are gone. Their bar fell on their heads. It is the blessing of our Sultan today. Oh lovers of Shah-e Mardan! O holy ones, their honor is said with Gulbangi Muhammad, in heavens and on earth.

Oh Shah-e Mardan, we say your honor. We say our ashabs (Companions) honor. We confess the honor of being Muslim. We find peace. May his bravery in the arenas may the love of Shah-e Mardan's love be placed in our hearts. May the blessings of Ummuhani Sultan be bestowed upon us. *As salamu alaikum!* Oh the lovers of Shah-e Mardan! *Salams* to you! Oh friends of Shah-e Mardan, oh holy ones. Shah-e Mardan is the Sultan. No warrior can stand against him. Lion of Allah. 'Ali ibn Abi Talib, our Master's (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*) uncle's son. Oh the honorable owner of the Arenas! We mention you, as he, the City of Knowledge, said the uncle's son of *Rasul Al-Thaqalain*, the Beloved

of *Rabbul Alamin* said this way; "Those, who make their *dhikr*, carry their love, there's a different kind of specialty for them. To know and respect the lions of Allah at least they lift the burden from your shoulders.

Our Master (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*) ordered; people are with the ones they love. Who goes with lions is a lion himself. Who goes with dogs, is a dog. Who goes with donkeys, is a donkey. Who goes with a horse, is a horse. Who goes with troops, is a rider. Who carries a Dhul Fiqar, is Shah-e Mardan's servant and soldier. *MashaAllah, SubhanAllah, Sultan Allah!* Arabic *Janabu l Haqq* orders; Remember Me! Do not forget Me! I won't forget you! Our Lord *Jalla wa Ala!* How can we forget? People forgot. When people forget Shah-e Mardan comes out. He says" You forget Allah, but when my sword is drawn, then it is a matter of life and death. Then I will make them say O Allah! But every time I hit, from East to West I drop heads. It isn't 3 or 4 people. I don't want this. The devil and its followers, who say "I control the whole world" my Dhul Fiqar drops all of their heads at once. We have the power. Oh Shah-e Mardan. We sacrifice for your way.

O lovers, O Shah-e Mardan's beloveds and the ones who love Shah-e Mardan - Wake up. Each morning, you should have a gathering. Every morning three or four people, after praying in a clean place, sit down. Today is "*Yawmun Jadid, Rizqun Jadid*"- today is a new day, our spiritual provision will come in a different way today. I beg your pardon. Let's say from the words that Shah-e Mardan begins to send. A donkey, if a donkey eats barley in the morning, straw in the evening, he won't say "I'm tired of eating barley." There is no donkey saying "I'm tired of eating straw soup". He eats, does not ask for something else. You are a human being, you are the

deputy of the Creator in this world. The honor given to you wasn't given to the Angels. They were amazed. "Ya Rabbana" they said. You appoint him as a deputy to this world. Make us Your deputy. He said "I know but you don't." *"Wa Allama Adam Al Asmaa Kullaha."*

Allah taught Adam (*'alayhi salam*) the names of everything. He opened knowledge to Adam (*'alayhi salam*), which Angels don't know. *SubhanAllah, SultanAllah!* With whom He opened, *Hadrat Rasul*, Rasul - The highest one in the presence of Allahu *Dhul Jalal, Maqamu Mahmud*. It only belongs to one person. *Maqamu Mahmud*, the highest station, the highest of the high stations that a human being can reach. *Rabb-ul Izzat Janabul Haqq* addresses His beloved, in the *Maqamu Mahmud*, not anywhere else. Oh glorious Rasul how beautiful you are! How majestic you are! Is there anyone who has more than two hundred names? *Asma-ul Nabi* they say. A person can have one name or two. One more, three or four. Beloved of Allah *Hadrat Rasul's* names, what are revealed to us, are up to three noble names. Have you heard this? No, because a donkey has one name. He knows he is a donkey. He does not know anything else. You became like this. Then to cover up your donkeyness, you invented newspapers, put pictures, saying we are this. What is the use? A man who shows off with newspapers is not good. A donkey is better. Don't be offended, if you do (get offended), as Shah-e Mardan says, then your grave will open within forty days. That one sitting there, he can't even translate.

Allahu Akbar, Allahu Akbar. Our armies shall be forever victorious. How nice! Shah-e Mardan, grant us today. We are in need of your grant everyday. Oh Shah-e Mardan. He also answers, O lovers! Those, who love and respect *Hadrat 'Ali*, Shah-e Mardan, Lion of Allah!

Those who follow his way, *Marhaba* to you also. Our Master *Hadrat 'Ali (radi Allahu 'anhu)*, He says *Marhaba*, to those, who remember his name. *Marhaba* O lovers, friends who love us. *Marhaba* to you! May your day and heart be peaceful. May your fate be good. May your light increase. May you pass over the *Sirat* like lightning, your accounting be easy! May the gates of the eight heavens open to you! *Shah-e Mardan Ar Rahman*. Let's say this is a poem. It's like the door of the words to be said. But even a small part is opened, it is oceans, and we can't carry it. That's why our gathering starts with *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*.

Why do we speak of *Shah-e Mardan*? Uncle's son said, *Anta dhikru As-sulaha Tanzalu l-Rahma*. Mercy descends when the names of saints are mentioned. Listen O scholars! Ignorant ones, who claim to be scholars. Isn't it a hadith? Mercy descends when the names of saints are mentioned. If you remember *Shah-e Mardan* in all your assemblies. There's no one equivalent to him, but according to our understanding there are people addressing, his followers, lovers, *salih*. Say their names, blessings are bestowed upon you. Tell their stories, adventures, clouds of distress disappear. The earth smiles at you! Nowadays earth does not smile at people. Because of this people became mad, they shout in the streets. They don't know what they want, because the earth does not smile at them. Because they don't remember the followers of *Shah-e Mardan* the skies are closed. Rain, snow fall from the sky. It hails, storms come but they destroy, burn. Give news from the Sultan of holy ones, Prophets, so that blessings are bestowed upon you. Say it!

All day from morning till evening, newspapers they invented machines, they show tasteless things, no good

manners, no limit. They declare the greatness of fake people. It is the machine of the devil. It is not a machine to watch. But the devil imprisoned everyone. The devil registered his reign. It should be everywhere, look at it. When you look, other than people who go mad, there is no other news. They lost track, don't know what they do. Unaware of what they do, they don't realize that what they'll do, is silly They became a creature, who lost the track. They don't know themselves. The first lesson to be learned is to know yourself. When they ask "Who are you?" Do not say I'm Turkish, Greek, etc. Say I'm a servant of Allah. He dresses you with honor. If you don't say that your name will be mentioned in heavens. Divine mercy descends upon you.

Shah-e Mardan, the Owner of Arenas, how beautiful is his *sohbat!* *Marhaba* to those coming to these *sohbats*. *Marhaba* to the lovers of Shah-e Mardan. Make this *sohbah* everywhere. Say this, so you destroy Shaytan. There's no other way to defeat Shaytan. Shaytan isn't afraid of bombs, weapons. What scares him is the *sohbah* - the words, the assembly, the light of Shah-e Mardan and his followers. They give light, Shaytan gives fire to people. Shah-e Mardan and his followers, lovers of Shah-e Mardan give light. Let's take light, don't take fire. Fire burns you in this world, in the grave, on the Last Day, in hell. Know this. Say, I am the servant of Allah. I want to get closer to my Lord, by serving in the way of Shah-e Mardan. I want to be a clean servant, to learn. My aim is to destroy Shaytan's reign. You set this world on fire. Flame came from the fire of ignorance. We will extinguish that flame. Instead of the fire of ignorance, we'll make this world into a bed of roses.

Oh the lovers of Shah-e Mardan, who listen. *Marhaba* to you today and tomorrow. "*Yawma Yamut Wa Yawma*

Yub'athun". On the day he dies, enters the grave, on the day of Judgement, Angels may say *Marhaba* to them. Who listen to Shah-e Mardan, clean servants came *Ma-shaAllah*. Their faces shall be white, their graves shall be from gardens of heaven, they shall not find violence. Angels pray like this. O Shah-e Mardan accept us. The order of Commanders, they are the head of Allah's soldiers. Those, who listen to someone except Allah can't be commanders. Cannot also be. One day, the world falls on their heads. If machines, lifting the wreckage of this world came, they can't lift the wreckage upon them. They'll call "save us." No help for them. You should have listened to Shah-e Mardan. Do not sit and drink Shaytan's dirt. Do not get drunk. You'll be beaten countless times. At least wake up clean, take ablution, your day starts clean. Say *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. Thanks to my Lord.

He gave us health, well being, made our day good. Our Lord We prostrate to You. Allah's order is Grand. Who keeps His order is a servant. Do not forget this! Lovers of Shah-e Mardan! Those, who are present in the assembly of friends of Shah-e Mardan. Do not forget this. Be clean. Clean ones are respected everywhere. Dirty ones are not accepted. Be clean! Know your Lord. His beloved Shah-e Mardan, learn his ways. Live clean, you leave this world clean. Say *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*! All good doors will be opened to you! Such a rich verse of Quran. Your ability to understand stops. There's no one, who says *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim* and his jobs don't open. Oh our Lord. You honored us with Your Beloved for remembering Your Name. Let's say *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. Oh Shah-e Mardan. May Allah bestow His Mercy upon you! Also reach those who listen to you!

Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim, Bismillahi llathi La Yadurro Ma'a Ismihi Shayun Fil-Ard Wa la Fis-Sama'i Wa Huwas-Samiyul Alim. All your worries disappear! *Rabbul Izze,t* O our Lord, Oh Our Lord! We are weak, give us strength! I gave you oh My servant! Say! *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim.* I shall take all your distress and open the doors of heaven for you. *Allahu Akbar! Allahu Akbar! Allahu Akbar! Wa lillahil hamd! Subhana Rabbika Rabbil Izzati Amma Yasifun! As salamu alal Mursalin, wal Hamdulillahi Rabbil Alamin!* Let's say for Shah-e Mardan. Starting from uncle's son, we give *Salam* to all Anbiya and read a *Fatiha Shariff.* *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim, Alhamdulillahil Rabbil Alamin Maliki Yawmiddin, iy Yaka na'budu Amin, Amin*

It's not certain when someone's death will come. Any minute, you can be called. Be ready. Wake up with *Basmala.* Put your forehead in *sajda.* don't fear. Say "with Shah-e Mardan's intercession, we take refuge with You Sultan." Do not fear. May your honor be high! Because they followed this way, the Ottomans had this honor. Those, who left that way, fell into a hole. They can't find the beginning or the solution. May Allah keep us away from them.

Let's say *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim. Ya Hannan, Ya Mannan, Ya Dayyan. Ya Subhan, Ya Sultan!* We are weak servants. Give us strength *Ya Allah!* One cell turns the world upside down. He was saying this. *Fatiha.*

You idiots, overrated by the newspapers. You are useless. Useful ones follow Shah-e Mardan's way, keep his good manners. They are honored both in this world and the hereafter. Those, who follow them are also honorable. Who left his way, follows Shaytan, many *harr, harr* saying *haarr* kind of manners - like these dogs. They eat

each other, they will. Pull yourself together. If not today, tomorrow death comes to you. Fear Allah! Be ashamed before our Master (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*). See and prove your humanity. Be a human, not a devil. Those, who live in this world are either humans or Shaytans. They are either from Rahman, they are humans, or from Shaytan, they are the animals of Shaytan. There are two classes in the world: those who follow the way of Rahman, who are at the Sultan's service. The others are those running after Shaytan, animals of Shaytan. Second classes, there is no third one. May Allah send us His clean servants, to wake us up, to tell us Shah-e Mardan's advice and uncle's son to teach us the honor of the Master of Universe and pay respect to him.

May He send us clean teachers, so that they teach us. Learn and teach! *Khayru Al-Nass Man Ta'alam Wa Allam*. The best amongst you are those who learn and teach what they learned. Good people are those, who learn and teach people! Teach! Teach goodness. Say also the badness you know, so that they don't fall into the hole of badness. *Fatiha*.

Salamun Qawlan Min Rabbur Rahim seven read this everyday upon yourself. Prostrate and you'll be saved. *Fatiha*. May they protect us from the harm of Shaytan. The Angels, with the order of Shah-e Mardan, the uncle's son of the Master of the Universe (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*), with our Master's permission and reverence. Be like this, your face will be like the moon. May your hearts be like gold, your deeds straight. *Fatiha*.

This is an advice. Keep it. The one who does not accept advice will regret. Those, not keeping the advice, they

regret. I'm ordered to say this. Shah-e Mardan, oh the lovers of Shah-e Mardan, *Marhaba*.

Chapter Summary

- Our Sultan Umhal Sultan's support helps us. At their doors we are slaves.
- We can't describe her honor and beauty. Allah gave her such honor - the wet nurse, loved by our Master (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*) came as a guest to us.
- She came by sea. It is written that she fell from the horse but that was just what appeared. Her time of death came here, and she fell from her horse, she submitted. Her horse knew who it was carrying, it wasn't unaware. It knew. It brought her there, she dismounted, submitted. Her horse stood by her side. She fell down. This, that - these are meaningless stories. This is the only station in the world that is Umhal Sultan's station. It is an extraordinary island.
- Our holy Sultan, she has rested here for 1500 years. Show me someone, who isn't forgotten for 1500 years, who is respected and whose tables are spread. What should I say? Should I say headless? Should we say shameless? Should we say ignorant? Know her value, what kind of Sultan you have.
- Shah-e Mardan is the Sultan. No warrior can stand against him. Lion of Allah. 'Ali ibn Abi Talib, our Master's (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*) uncle's son.
- Allah taught Adam (*'alayhi salam*) the names of everything. He opened knowledge to Adam (*'alayhi salam*), which Angels don't know. *SubhanAllah, SultanAllah!* With whom He opened,

Hadrat Rasul, Rasul - The highest one in the presence of Allahu *Dhul Jalal, Maqamu Mahmud*

- Oh glorious Rasul how beautiful you are! How majestic you are! Is there anyone who has more than two hundred names? *Asma-ul Nabi* they say.
- Our armies shall be forever victorious.
- If you remember Shah-e Mardan in all your assemblies. There's no one equivalent to him, but according to our understanding there are people addressing, his followers, lovers, salih. Say their names, blessings are bestowed upon you.
- Say this, so you destroy Shaytan. There's no other way to defeat Shaytan. Shaytan isn't afraid of bombs, weapons. What scares him is the *sohbah* - the words, the assembly, the light of Shah-e Mardan and his followers. They give light, Shaytan gives fire to people. Shah-e Mardan and his followers, lovers of Shah-e Mardan give light. Let's take light, don't take fire. Fire burns you in this world, in the grave, on the Last Day, in hell. Know this. Say, I am the servant of Allah. I want to get closer to my Lord, by serving in the way of Shah-e Mardan. I want to be a clean servant, to learn. My aim is to destroy Shaytan's reign. You set this world on fire. Flame came from the fire of ignorance. We will extinguish that flame. Instead of the fire of ignorance, we'll make this world into a bed of roses.
- See and prove your humanity. Be a human, not a devil. Those, who live in this world are either humans or Shaytans. They are either from Rahman, they are humans, or from Shaytan, they are the animals of Shaytan. There are two classes in the world: those who follow the way of Rah-

man, who are at the Sultan's service. The others are those running after Shaytan, animals of Shaytan. Second classes, there is no third one.

- This is an advice. Keep it. The one who does not accept advice will regret. Those, not keeping the advice, they regret.

Empty Bottles

Shaykh Muhammad Nazim Adil Al-Haqqani An-Naqshbandi, Sohbat of the 31st of March, 2013.

As *Salamu alaikum* O beloved Shah-e Mardan. Let our day be a good one, our work, too, be good. Our end be good and our faith be strong. May Paradise be our place and may our Lord be happy with us. Let's be from the ones resurrected under the banner of Prophet (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*). Let's drink from Kawthar, *masha'Allah*. O beloved Shah-e Mardan! The Knight of the Arena, the Lion of the Arena, Shah-e Mardan. First of all, salawat and *Salams* to the Pride of all Creation (Prophet) (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*). And even before that, let's glorify our Lord by saying, *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*. How beautiful! How beautiful to begin with *Basmala*. Oh foolish ones! What you gain with *Basmala* is ten times better than the gold treasures of this world.

Say; *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*. Oh our Lord; our *Subhan*, our Sultan You have granted Islam to us. You have granted us the highest rank and yet not falling into

sajda! O what can we do? Ignorance is wide-spread. Oh our Lord forgive us! Send us Shah-e Mardan. Shah-e Mardan, Sultan of the Lions. *As salamu alaikum Ayyuh-al Hadirun*-those attending. *Salams* to you. How beautiful! Our day is good. If we start it with the good, it will end in the good. If it starts with evil, all evil follows. Stop don't sleep! Oh Beloved Ones! If you wish for your Lord Almighty's Love, Benevolence and Devotion, you who seek His Love how can you sleep? Seeker of His Love! Don't sleep! Get up, wake up! If you don't wake up, Shaytan will put a bridle! "My animal is ready, let me ride and go around with me on him so he can be my donkey, animal. My animal didn't say *Basmala*. If he says *Basmala*, I can't touch him. I can't meddle with him, he is protected! I cannot meddle with him." Shaytan trembles when it hears *Basmala*.

Marhaba O *Yaran* Shah-e Mardan! When you say *Marhaba* the believers in heavens say *Marhaba* instead of *Salamun alaikum*. They say *Marhaba*. Let them say *Marhaba* to us also. Let's say *Marhaba* to each other. O *Yaran* Shah-e Mardan. Your associations are the best. Your *sohbats* are the best of *sohbats*. In Awliya's gatherings, Awliya's spiritual power the highest rank of which, O Shah-e Mardan, is your gathering, assembly. How beautiful! Be with good people. Those with humans are humans. Those with donkeys are donkeys. Allah (*jalla jalaluhu*)'s command is high, the one obeying is His servant.

O Shah-e Mardan welcome! Welcome! Let's be revived, let's be happy, and be majestic (*haybat*). Let's get filled up and satisfied with love and devotion! In some houses, nowadays, there are what they call "gas bottles". A gas bottle, what there's in it? They say, there is gas in it. They check one and say this is full. It can't be lifted, it is

heavy. They check another, it's light. It can be lifted with one hand. They say, "It's empty." They are both cylinders. What's the difference? It is the power they carry! The full one is useful. The empty one is of no use. They take it away. May our day be a good one Oh Shah-e Mardan please speak. Those who are devoted to you listen to you and become happy. They say, "empty cylinder." Do you throw it away? No! We fill it up. Really? A cylinder can be filled up!

How about you? How about your spirituality? They say there is a gas in the bottle. The gas does the work. When empty, it's finished! Man! Man, too, if filled up with spiritual unseen power can conquer the whole world. An empty bottle is of no use. Man, too, unless filled up with spiritual power, is of no use. Oh foolish ones! Listen to Shah-e Mardan. In his association you are filled up with Faith (*Iman*), and won't remain an empty cylinder. Today ninety-nine percent of people are empty cylinders. They say, "we have no work! We can do nothing!" What are you going to do? You are an empty bottle. If you were a full one, you'd work, you'd do any work but you're empty. What you need is to be filled up everyday, newly, with spiritual power. Say *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*, and here you are: filled up! The cylinder is full.

Any action that has no *Basmala* at its beginning is empty, of no use. Now the whole world became empty cylinders. Those called Muslims are not aware of this. Muslims, there are so many Muslim states, from where they ask for power? "Our cylinders are empty, what shall we do?" They say, "Let's ask from Europe" *Masha'Allah*. The one who seeks power from Europe, what kind of is it? What is the power Europe can give you? (*Hasha minal huzur*)! An animal when whipped, it

breaks wind! And that's what Europe is giving you! Then, you won't be able to dress with majesty and power of Islam. There is majesty and power in Islam. There are astonishing qualities. Islam is the honour of mankind. Those, who are unaware of this honour, get filled up with wind passed by *kafirs* (unbelievers), and come to say here we are! What is in it? The passing of wind of *kafirs*/unbelievers! They are going pass wind all the time.

We need spiritual power. The Muslim states all became empty cylinders. Nothing inside! Empty bottles. When a bottle is empty, you know you need to take it and get it filled up. So why when your spiritual power is empty, you're not looking around for a source to fill it with spiritual power? The one who has an empty bottle goes to the station. Our Faith is empty, it became zero. Why don't you look where you can fill it up? Why do you not look for that? We became empty bottles! The world is full of Muslims in millions. Yet all are empty! All are empty because they were not filled.

To get filled up, there is a command from the honorable Prophet of Allah (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*). "If a Sultan leaves, a new Sultan has to replace him." If a Khalifah leaves, a (new) Khalifah must come. Because the Khalifah will fill you with spiritual power. He is a blessed one. This they don't know. They want money from Europe, and weapons from America, and wheat from Russia. How disgraceful! What happened to you Muslims? Has Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) closed His doors on you? Why do you not say Allah? Shame on you! Shame! That's why Shah-e Mardan is angry. Very angry! Because people lost their way. Heavenly power descends on one person (only). Do you understand? On one person! Islam has only one Sultan. There cannot be

ten sultans. In Islam, there can only be one Sultan. He is the Khalifah, the one representing the *maqam* of the Prophet (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*). His power is enough not only for one millions, but for hundreds of millions! He is full of power and the source of his power is not coming from earth. It descends from heavens. The others fill their bottles as they like from the gases of the *dunya* WC. The source that fills the Khalifahs and the Sultans is Heavenly. We need a person filled from heavens.

Therefore Prophet (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*) said: "When a Khalifah leaves, a new one must come." Otherwise the tap is closed. Only one reformer (*muslih*) can open it for us. It is not by declaring: "I'm the king of Hijaz." "I'm the Sultan of Persia." "I'm the Imam of Yemen." No! The permission is with one person, only If it is not for that person, no one can open it from above. Power descends from heavens, not from earth. Even the plants on earth need the support from up. They say we need the rain from heavens to help us grow. Earth does not give power, heavens does.

Oh foolish Muslims! You became confused, disoriented, with no-mind. You have no sense left. Your faith is not based on anything. The source of faith is transmitted from Khalifah to Khalifah. Khalifah (the Caliph), a group of hundred people who did not know the right from the wrong, stood up and said we demolished Khilafat (Caliphate)! Who are you? What right could a hundred people have to be able to demolish the Khilafat of the whole Muslim world. People followed them and till now they are still not accepting the Khilafat made mandatory on us by our religion. Neither Persians, nor Arabs; neither Turks nor Serbs nor Egyptians accept it. They're not searching for one. It is the power descend-

ing from heavens. This bottle cannot be filled from earth. It can only be filled from heavenly power. This is an important point. That's why there is an order in our Shari'at the order of the Sultan of Prophets (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*): when a Khalifah is gone, a new one must replace him. Without a new Khalifah assigned, the funeral prayer cannot take place for the deceased one. This is Islam, Islam and being a Muslim.

The West, they fear from that. What they have is wood, nothing resembling religion. They keep making cross and hang a man on it. This is no religion. This is Shaytan's farce. Bring me religion. Bring me order. *Shari'at* is standing up for 1500 years. Oh Egyptian scholars, Oh scholars and kings of Hijaz, I'm nothing but sometimes they give me power. You have up to forty days and before Ramadhan you'll be taken to the graveyard! I'm nothing, but now the one who is speaking, is Shah-e Mardan, the family of the Prophet (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*) and his representative. That's why I'm calling you. Terror is coming! You're on the wrong way. The Assembly of Islamic States? In Islam, how many states are there?

Ya Akmaluddin, how did you miss the path? When our religion is "The Religion of Unity", how can you say, "there are forty states? And I am their head?" There is an honour in the order to all Muslims: first say *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim* then "*A'ti Kulli Dhi Haqqin Haqqah*". Give everyone their due rights. Give everyone their due rights. If you don't, then you are *dhalim* (oppressor). Life is short. After these instructions, and starting in Rajab, and up till Ramadan. Many people will be taken to the cemetery. Violence is coming. That's why, this Rajab is Rajabul Ajaib (full of marvels/strange). We expect nothing from anyone. What

we want is that the cylinder of Islam be filled up. The bottle of Islam can only be filled from heavens, not from earth. It isn't by gold or silver.

The Magnificence of Islam comes from heavens. And nobody can really oppose Islam. They say Europe isn't scared of Muslims. I can scare them! I'm nothing but I can scare them. Let them jump out of their beds scared at night. And they ask, "what is happening to us?" There is that power. If given permission, even someone valueless like me, can make it. This is the power of Islam. *Allahu Akbar Allahu Akbar*. Our army is always victorious, the armies of Islam. America has guns. The Russians have I don't know what. What impotent ones you are! You have nothing of your own? Shame on those following them. They don't deserve the name they carry, "Muslims"! Say, "Allah!" When you say "Allah" seven worlds tremble!

O our Lord, forgive us! *Tawba Ya Rabbi*. Oh Shah-e Mardan, come O Shah-e Mardan. *Yaran Shah-e Mardan*. Those who love Shah-e Mardan, who love his way, those who accept the realities he is making known. What we are saying is not outside Islam. Our words vary. Why? Because "*Kallimu-n Nasa 'Ala Qadri 'Uqulihim*". Speak according to their level of understanding/mind. One said, "O blessed one, we've no mind left, for you to speak according to the level of our mind!" Oh! The blessed one asked, "Whom did you allow to steal your mind?" "We have no mind" means they left it to get stolen! But who did it? The one that steals the minds is Shaytan. While putting the Muslims to sleep, they stole the essence of Islam from them, the unbelievers of Europe, the world's kafirs. But if permission is given, one (saint) is enough to make them upside down. You can't

put Islam down! And we've the power to prevent those trying to do it. We need no guns and no cannons.

One dervish went to a shop. There was a honey pot there. He put his finger in and took a bite. The shopkeeper came and shouted, "what a cheeky person you are! why did you put your finger in there?" He insulted him a lot. Poor dervish said, "I have no money to pay you!" "Get out!" said the shopkeeper. "If you think a bite of honey is too much for me, may Allah bring on you what you deserve!" He said and left. A customer came in and looked at the honey. Old people tell this story. It is from the stories of Awliya. The darvish left crying because of a lick of honey. A customer came in and put his finger in honey and had a bite. "Very nice honey." But then his stomach became upset! "Oh what happened? What kind of honey is this? O shopkeeper!" "What happened?", asked the shopkeeper. "I have eaten a bit of this honey and passed wind!" "How can this be?" "You try it yourself and see," he said. The shopkeeper tasted honey and his stomach became upset! Whoever ate from this honey, the same thing happened: upset stomach! They all passed wind! They deserve it!

They said, "it's the dervish's work. He did this to us." A bit of honey was too much to give to him! He did that. Today the same thing can also happen. With honey or anything else they put in their mouths. There are so many Awliya. If one says, whoever eats this food from the ones who upset us, or those who don't love us, let the same thing happen to them! Now the whole world is with Shaytan. People are following Shaytan. You have no place for Islam? No? No place for Muslims?! Where are the Egyptians? Where are those sitting proudly in power? Bears! Be careful, you Rulers of Egypt! Rulers of Persia! Rulers of Syria! Pull yourselves together! If a holy

one says each time you speak you pass a wind, you'll break wind! May be then you'll learn! There are many of them.

I said I will not interfere in such things. He said give me permission. I said I'm not the one to give permission! There're many holy ones to give permission. I don't interfere! If one orders, any meeting they enter, when they start giving their speech, they'll break wind! If Qutbu-l Mutasarrif orders let them break wind none will be able to talk in any association! If make us angry, we can also do it! I'm not saying me, but our crowd can do it. While they're talking in their meetings, they'll break wind! Not only passing wind but even more! They'll wet themselves! Who are you? I am nothing but I can show the one who's asking, who I am! Empty cylinders!

There was a Hoja teaching. But his pupils didn't prepare their lessons and did not work. But they combed their hair nicely. Hoja Effendi said, "what shall we do? Well dressed good-looking empty heads!" Their hair was very nicely combed. And the head? Empty! Nothing Inside! The punishment these ones deserve, they'll make it to them. Wait and see, Rajab is coming! In the name of al-'Alim Allah(*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) and for the sake of Rasullullah(*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*), and the religion The Beloved (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*) brought, we'll bring this punishment on all those opposing and not respecting Islam. I am nothing! But a mosquito comes on your body and puts a microbe which they find no cure for! A mosquito! And I am not a mosquito! I'm nothing but if a permission is given, holy ones can do million times more than a mosquito. How many of them are going around now. They'll bring the people back into the circle of *Adab*.

Oh Ekmeluddin Bey! Speak about this. You understand Turkish. If you don't, I will make it to you too. In the meeting while talking. Let it be a king or a prince or whatever, will do to all! How many of those ones are present in holy places. They keep quiet but we have permission to speak up! Oh our Lord, forgive us. Accept us as Your servants. Our goal is to be a servant to You, O Our Lord! It's not for this world. The one who runs after this world runs after a carcass. We've no desire *in-sha'Allah* for world. O Muslims come together and call, "O You Who Own the earths and the heavens, Our Lord Almighty". We are servants so don't be proud of your greatness and power. Greatness is only for the Glory of *Al-Haqq* Almighty (*jalla jalaluhu*).

Never dare sit in this position. Do not imagine yourself something. Today they put you high in power, tomorrow they'll throw you in the WC! Watch out! Those who are against Islam watch out! Shah-e Mardan when he says *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim* and hit with Dhul Fiqar. No head will remain in its place. All will fall down! Fear! Rajabu-l Sharif is coming! *Aman Ya Rabbi! Tawbah Ya Rabbi! Tawbah Ya Rabbi!* The one who fears from Europe, America or Russia has no Iman (faith). One person is enough to stop them! Those and their heads, I'll let their pants drip! *Tawbah Ya Rabbi, Tawbah!* We're calling and He is making us speak. If they don't return to their sanity, *Alim* Allah, many saints can make this to them. They've gone to far in their disobedience. They don't want Heavenly orders any more. The order of Shah-e Mardan is at their (these saints') hands. Yet they don't use a sword like Shah-e Mardan. What I am talking about is a big curse. Let this one make his preparation and go to the meeting to speak. If I don't make his pants drip, I will not be a human being!

Tawbah Ya Rabbi! I am calling for Faith and Religion, because of my fear of Allah, and my shame in front of His Glorious Prophet (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*). Oh Egyptian scholars, watch out! I'll do the same to you! Let your pants drip! The pen that writes my sins, is not writing any more (because of my age). Oh our Lord forgive us. Send us the one, the Sultan who will show us the right way. This Shaytan made a fool of everyone. Let's destroy its kingdom! Let's destroy it on its head! Oh our Lord! forgive us. We are all sinners. Send us the holy ones who'll show us Your Beautiful Ways. Let's surrender to them! Let's have beautiful days! May our nights be good, and our days honorable. May we have no sadness, let's be happy, let's be full of *Nur*. Let's be majestic. You're *Rabbun Jalil Ya Rabbi*. And the servants of the Glorified Lord can never be disgraced. You're *Subhan*. You're Sultan Forgive us. For the sake of the Most Beloved (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*). He (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*) is also laughing! Shah-e Mardan and all the Blessed High ones are laughing at this *sohbat*. What shall we do? We are no good for anything else! But if they dress us with awesomeness, we'll do everything!

Allahu Allah Allahu Allah Allahu Allah Allahu Allah Allahu Allah Allahu Allah Rabbun Dhul Jalal, Allahu Allah Rabbi Dhul Jalal. You are Subhan Ya Rabbi. Fatiha.

Chapter Summary

- Oh foolish ones! What you gain with *Basmala* is ten times better than the gold treasures of this world.
- Our day is good. If we start it with the good, it will end the good. If it starts with evil, all evil follows.
- Let's say *Marhaba* to each other O *Yaran* Shah-e Mardan.
- In Awliya's gatherings, Awliya' spiritual power the highest rank of which, O Shah-e Mardan, is your gathering, assembly.
- Today ninety-nine percent of people are empty cylinders.
- What you need is to be filled up everyday, newly, with spiritual power. Say *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*, and here you are: filled up! The cylinder is full.
- Any action that has no *Basmala* at its beginning is empty, of no use. Now the whole world became empty cylinders. Those called Muslims are not aware of this. Muslims, there are so many Muslim states, from where they ask for power? "Our cylinders are empty, what shall we do?" They say, "Let's ask from Europe" *Masha'Allah*. The one who seeks power from Europe, what kind of is it? What is the power Europe can give you? (*Hasha minal huzur*)! An animal when whipped, it breaks wind! And that's what Europe is giving you! Then, you won't be able to dress with majesty and power of Islam.
- There is majesty and power in Islam. There are astonishing qualities. Islam is the honour of

mankind. Those, who are unaware of this honour, get filled up with wind passed by *kafirs* (unbelievers), and come to say here we are!

- We need spiritual power. The Muslim States all became empty cylinders
- To get filled up, there is a command from the honorable Prophet of Allah (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*). "If a Sultan leaves, a new Sultan has to replace him." If a Khalifah leaves, a (new) Khalifah must come. Because the Khalifah will fill you with spiritual power. He is a blessed one. This they don't know. They want money from Europe, and weapons from America, and wheat from Russia. How disgraceful! What happened to you Muslims? Has Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) closed His doors on you? Why do you not say Allah? Shame on you! Shame! That's why Shah-e Mardan is angry. Very angry!
- We need a person filled from heavens.
- Power descends from heavens, not from earth. Even the plants on earth need the support from up. They say we need the rain from heavens to help us grow. Earth does not give power, heavens does.
- Oh foolish Muslims! You became confused, dis-oriented, with no-mind. You have no sense left. Your faith is not based on anything. The source of faith is transmitted from Khalifah to Khalifah. Khalifah (the Caliph), a group of hundred people who did not know the right from the wrong, stood up and said we demolished Khilafat (Caliphate)! Who are you? What right could a hundred people have to be able to demolish the khilafat of the whole Muslim world. People followed them and till now they are still not ac-

cepting the Khilafat made mandatory on us by our religion. Neither Persians, nor Arabs; neither Turks nor Serbs nor Egyptians accept it. They're not searching for one. It is the power descending from heavens. This bottle cannot be filled from earth. It can only be filled from Heavenly power. This is an important point. That's why there is an order in our Shari'at the order of the Sultan of Prophets (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*): when a Khalifah is gone, a new one must replace him. Without a new Khalifah assigned, the funeral prayer cannot take place for the deceased one. This is Islam, Islam and being a Muslim. The West, they fear from that.

- I'm nothing, but now the one who is speaking, is Shah-e Mardan, the family of the Prophet (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*) and his representative. That's why I'm calling you. Terror is coming! You're on the wrong way.
- The Magnificence of Islam comes from heavens. And nobody can really oppose Islam. They say Europe isn't scared of Muslims. I can scare them! I'm nothing but I can scare them. Let them jump out of their beds scared at night. And they ask, "what is happening to us?" There is that power. If given permission, even someone valueless like me, can make it. This is the power of Islam. *Allahu Akbar Allahu Akbar*. Our army is always victorious, the armies of Islam. America has guns. The Russians have I don't know what. What impotent ones you are! You have nothing of your own? Shame on those following them. They don't deserve the name they carry, "Muslims"! Say, "Allah!" When you say "Allah" seven worlds tremble!

- While putting the Muslims to sleep, they stole the essence of Islam from them, the unbelievers of Europe, the world's *kafirs*. But if permission is given, one (saint) is enough to make them up side down. You can't put Islam down!
- I am nothing! But a mosquito comes on your body and puts a microbe which they find no cure for! A mosquito! And I am not a mosquito! I'm nothing but if a permission is given, holy ones can do million times more than a mosquito. How many of them are going around now. They'll bring the people back into the circle of *Adab*.
- Oh our Lord forgive us. Send us the one, the Sultan who will show us the right way. This Shaytan made a fool of everyone. Let's destroy its kingdom! Let's destroy it on its head!
- May our nights be good, and our days honorable. May we have no sadness, let's be happy, let's be full of *Nur*. Let's be majestic.

Footsteps

Shaykh Muhammad Nazim Adil Al-Haqqani An-Naqshbandi, Sohbat of the 4th of April, 2013.

Madad Ya Rijalullah, O Allah's beloved ones, His special servants, His Glorified Habib (*sallallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam*) the ones who hold fast to his way *Mashallah* to you! A new day. We are entering it with new power, *Inshallah! Madad*. For three days we were given a pause. Today, the permission to speak came. I am hoping that this will help the world of Islam to conquer and the world of *kufur* to be shaken. The world of *kufur* is already built on top of rubbish. It is a nonsense establishment. The building of Islam is a castle! A castle that cannot collapse belongs to Islam! If that is so let's listen. Do not look at the one who's speaking. Listen to the one who's making me speak.

Stand up! *Allahu Akbar! Allahu Akbar! Allahu Akbar! La ilaha illa Allah Huwa Allahu Akbar Wa La Hawla Wa La Quwwat illa Billah al Aliyul Adheem*. O Glorious Messenger (*sallallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam*) we are

standing to glorify you, to glorify Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) we. What we are capable of is very little. Today is Thursday. It is a blessed day. We stood up for our Lord (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) His Great Name His Name, *Jalal. Allahu Allah Allahu Allah Allahu Allah Allahu Allah Al-lahu Allah Allahu Allah Allahu Allah Rabbi Dhul Jalal Rabbi Dhul Jalal Rabbi Dhul Jalal Allahu Akbar Allahu Allah Allahu Allah Allahu Dhul Jalal Allah Dhul Jalal Subhansin Ya Rabb* three days to get the attention of people. We were given an order to speak after three days. It is for a reason, an occasion. Then let us say, *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. Recite *Basmala*.

Stand up stand upstand up Allah's (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) Great Name is being mentioned. *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim. Hu*, with its blessings for the sake of Awliya (saints) and Prophets we received permission to speak a few words. Let's us see what there is. O those who are present! *Marhaba Ay Yaran* Shah-e Mardan with his sword. If he strikes the world, it will divide into two like a watermelon, don't have any doubts! There are no doubts in Islam. Anyone who has doubts, goes out of Islam. Anyone who does not believe in the greatness of Islam, goes out of Islam. May Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) protect us.

Did we say, *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim? Jalla Jalaluhu Jalla Jalaluhu Jallah Adhamatuhu Wa La ilaha Ghayruhu Allahu Akbar wa Lillah al Hamd*. Shah-e Mardan. Those who carry love for him, those who love and respect Shah-e Mardan. *Ay Yaran* Shah-e Mardan our assembly is the assembly of Shah-e Mardan. Listen, say *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*. For what occasion were these three days delayed. There is an occasion, reason Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) now Shah-e Mardan we will speak from the addressing of Shah-e Mardan, pay attention!

Be careful, pay attention. The addressing of Shah-e Mardan is the addressing of *Haqq*. Do not make fun or by next week or within forty days, you will leave this world. Stand strong firm. Stand with *Adab*. *Tawba Ya Rabbi, Tawba Ya Rabbi Tawba Astaghfirullah*. Let us repent. That is what Shah-e Mardan wants.

Ay Yaran Shah-e Mardan. O people who love Shah-e Mardan, those who love his way, those who want to follow the footsteps and way of that Lion, *Salam* to you. *Yaran* Shah-e Mardan our assembly is the assembly of beloved ones. Who are the beloved ones? Beloved ones are the ones who love Shah-e Mardan the ones who follow his way, Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) and His Prophet (*sallallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam*) the ones who love them and sacrifice themselves for their way. They are the holy ones. Take. Listen. What is the reason why did they postpone this assembly? *Bismillahir Rahmani Rahim*, now I have nothing to say from myself. Shah-e Mardan like Dhul Fiqar his sword is in his hand. Dhul Fiqar it is calling. What did Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) say? O Muslims. What did he mention? Listen, listen to Shah-e Mardan. "*Wa antumul a'launa in kuntum mu'minin.*" (3:139) Understand? Is it right? "*Wa antumul a'launa in kuntum mu'minin.*" (3:139) Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) is saying: O people who are claiming to be Muslims, O people who claim to be Mumin (believers), they should know. *Wa antumul a'launa in kuntum mu'minin.* (3:139) Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) - Greatness, Magnificence; the attribute of Magnificence belongs to Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*). *Azamatu Kibriya* is special only for Him. Oh believers, "*wa antumul a'launa in kuntum mu'minin*" - you are believers you are superior.

Oh kings! Oh princes! Oh people who put themselves in charge and claim to be leaders of the nation, listen. When do you receive greatness? "*Wa antumul a'launa in kuntum mu'minin*". When is the crown of superiority dressed on your head? If you are believers, if you say, 'I am a believer', then you will be great; you will be high. Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) has given you greatness. "*Antumul a'launa in kuntum mu'minin*" if you are believers, you have been given greatness and honor and Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) let's come to a sensitive point because, Shah-e Mardan has now drawn his sword. He is saying, Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) is saying: "*Wa antumul a'launa in kuntum mu'minin*"- if you are believers, Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) will give you greatness and honor above the greatness given by Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) there is no greatness, finished. "*Wa antumul a'launa in kuntum mu'minin*." I am Iranian, I am Turk, I am Saudi Arabian, I am Egyptian, I am Sudani, I am Libyan, these aren't accepted. If you are believers, you are given greatness and honor, you are great, you are great okay.

"*Wa antumul a'launa in kuntum mu'minin*". If you are not believers, those who are faithless have no greatness; they are nothing, zero. Very well, the one who is running after people and especially running after the Islamic world and the one using all the armies, is satan. It is satan. Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) is saying: "*Wa antumul a'launa in kuntum mu'minin*". O believers, you will be given greatness if you are believers. Do not you dare say, I am the leader of this country, its king, its prince. Where did you get your greatness from? Greatness is given. "*Wa antumul a'launa in kuntum mu'minin*". Other than this, other than *iman* (faith) you have no honor. A man without faith is a man without honor. A man with-

out faith is satan's servant, satan's donkey, an animal. What is satan calling for? To make people his animal. All his desire and revenge is to make Muslim believers tied to him, to make them follow him. With the littlest thing, satan ties people to himself - that is his job. What did Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) say? "*Wa antumul a'launa in kuntum mu'minin.*" You are believers and Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) our Lord is saying oh people of Islam, oh believers "*Wa antumul a'launa in kuntum mu'minin*" (3:139). For you, believers, Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) gave superiority, greatness. There's no greatness for you from anything else O Shah-e Mardan, draw Dhul Fiqr! So you can strike those leaving this way.

What is Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) saying, O princes, O kings, O leaders of Islam, those in charge, those wanting to be in charge? What is He saying? "*Wa antumul a'launa in kuntum mu'minin*". This greatness is given to you because you are believers! Apart from that, Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) is saying: *Ya ayyuha llathina 'Amanu Latattabi'u Khutuwati-sh Shaytani* (24:21). It is a holy verse? The countries of the Islamic world the head writer, Mr. Akmaluddin, I am asking him too. Is it correct? "*Wa antumul a'launa in kuntum mu'minin.*" Is that right? What is Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) saying? *Ya ayyuha Llathina 'Amanu Latattabi'u Khutuwati-sh Shaytani* (24:21) Is it okay?

Oh kings, listen! If you don't, within 40 days, you won't make it to Ramadan. This is an addressing from Shah-e Mardan, It's not a joke. To Iranians, to Turks, to people of Sham, to those in Hijaz (Arabian Peninsula), India, China, this is for them too. *Latattabi'u Khutuwati-sh Shaytani* (24:21) - don't follow the footsteps of satan! Is that right? Yes it is. "*Latattabi'u Khutuwati-sh Shaytani*" (24:21) very well. For three days they delayed me, the

Sultan Shah-e Mardan, stop and tell them later was the order. He gave permission to speak today. Now we will ask, pay attention! *Latattabi'u Khutuwati-sh Shaytani* (24:21) *Hadrat Rasul (sallallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam)* said. What did he say? Listen from Shah-e Mardan. Listen oh kings! The 'heavy cannon' is now coming! *Latattabi'u Khutuwati-sh Shaytani* (24:21) Despite this order what I do and what comes to my heart there's permission to speak from the words of Shah-e Mardan - we will speak. Shah-e Mardan heard from our Prophet (*sallallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam*) *SalawatuLlahi wa Salamu 'Alayh. Subhan Allah. Latattabi'u Khutuwatish Shaytani* (24:21).

Despite this (verse), what did our Prophet (*sallallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam*) say? Listen, Akmaluddin and kings and princes!

Latattabi'unna Khutuwati-sh Shaytani. "You will follow step by step, the people, nations before you, even if one of them enters the hole of a lizard for sure you will say, 'there is some wisdom' and you will enter also." (Hadeeth) Oh scholars, Oh princes, Oh kings, listen! Allah's beloved - creation was created for his honor - what is he saying? "*Latattabi'u Khutuwati-sh Shaytani*". When it is in the Quran. What will you do, it is saying. What will they do? *Latattabi'unna*, the "*Lam*" is to make certain (Arabic grammar) . "*Nun*" is too for certainty. "*Latattabi'unna Khutuwati-sh Shaytani*" You will follow the steps of satan step by step. You will follow exactly every step of satan. You are taking all their satanic ways as a direction and path. To what extent? For everything, everything. There is even a small animal its home is a narrow hole, it only fits him and no other animal. It hides there. What will you do, it is asking? This is the saying of Prophet.

O kings, don't sleep! You won't make it to Ramadan. No king or prince (will make it). Prophet (*sallallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam*) did not say anything useless, and Shah-e Mardan is saying - don't follow him. They ride in cars. Do not ride in cars, ride on camels. Do not be like them. Shame on people! Now an important issue is going to be told. You will follow step by step. "*Latatta-bi'unna sunan alladhina qablakum.*" You are following the steps of the old ignorant nations, following them carefully. Pay attention. Like what? Our Prophet (*salla'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*) is explaining. If you see a small animal entering its hole will you follow it there? Shame on you, pity you. Shah-e Mardan the son of the uncle of the Holy Prophet, what is the Pride of the Universe, our Holy Prophet, saying? You think it is fashion to follow them step by step? "*Wa antumul a'launa*" But You are supreme. Oh kings! Allah gave you greatness. Oh! I have cars, I have airplanes, I have boats. Leave these things otherwise you may not reach to Ramadan. The Owner of the heavens, *Jabbar Allah Qahhar Allah* will sweep them all away. He won't do it Himself but one of His weak servants will deal them.

For what reason am I emphasizing this issue, *Sadaqa RasuluLlah Sall'Allahu Alayhi wa Sallam*? For what? Three nights ago what did the enemies of Islam do? The hours were turned forward. Ugh? Oh kings have you heard this? Of course you heard. Is it the command of Allah Almighty or The Holy Prophet? What is this? You have no shame, you have no faith. Dont you have religion? Where that small animal is, the leaders of my ummah will follow. The unbeliever Europe has taken the hours forward. O kings this addressing is to you. The leaders of Islamic world are you leading or following? This is why I have paused for three days, because of

this burden. Does Islam not have honor ? Why are you making yourself tails of animals? You are the head. Europe has taken the clock forward. Who gave you the authority to change the hours? Say! Akmaluddin! If not you will not reach Ramadan. I am angry because of this. All *Awliyaullah* are angry, why? These are the footsteps of Shaytan.

Our time is different. Why do you change the time according to the footsteps of Shaytan. Shame on our kings. What a shame on our government and on the Islamic world. Our world is different, their world is different. Shame on you! Be afraid of Allah. Be ashamed before the Prophet or you will not reach Ramadan. This is what makes me angry. For three days, with anger I am waiting permission to address the people. Our people immediately took the hours forward. By whose command? Unbeliever Europeans? We follow them, we get on very well with them. We get on well with Israel? What are you going to do? You are going astray. This is not the path of Allah Almighty. Does Islam not have honor? Is it under the tail? Islam is the head. Do you have the right, Europe, to take the time forward? What's happening to our people? Are we their servants? Are we under their command? Shame on our kings, our scholars, our Prime Ministers. If they are not putting the hours back - till Ramadan - the Angel of Death is waiting. Three times in a day the Angel of Death is looking for your name. Now seven times he is looking, also for our kings. Rulers, princes, are responsible too.

What right does Europe have? Muslims invented the clock. Now they follow the footsteps of Shaytan (24:21). Why do you follow them? Ride on a camel, don't drive their cars. Drive your car, don't get on their plane. Sail on your boat, don't get on their ships. We are Muslims!

We have honor. Those ones calling themselves leaders, Beware! Your punishment is ready. For what reason are we changing our time? Are we the monkey of Europe? Are we the servant of Europe? Don't we have honor? Muslims invented the clock. Europe is moving the hours. I don't know whether the Jewish or Jesuits priests made this up. Lets unite the Islamic world. We will lead them. They will be the tails. Shame on our kings, our scholars, presidents of republics and leaders. If you don't correct the hours, Ekmeleddin Effendi, you will not reach Ramadan. Correct the time. We are not Europe's servant or monkey.

We are full, let Shah-e Mardan speak. *Ey Shah-e Mardan!* Those who don't believe, experience is free. Their graves will be ready by Ramadan. Who is Ekmeluddin? Who is king? Who is Sultan? Who is prince? doesn't matter. There is a Command from heavens. Correct the time! Watch the honor of Islam. Islam is not Europe's servant. Europe has taken the hours forward. What a job!! We have our time, why follow theirs? Do you like it? If not your grave is being prepared. Finish. This is the issue: moving the time. Whose command? Europe's? Are we donkeys of Europe? Where is the honor of Islam? They must follow us! Our people immediately take the hours forward. Is the time under your command? Hours are as they come from heavens. Who is ordering to change the hours? They are unbelievers who don't know religion or faith. Where is your honor? The honor of Islam? Tell Ekmeluddin to answer this.

O kings, the king of Hijaz, scholars, successors, all of you, instead of fighting each other defend Islam otherwise your graves will be ready by Ramadan. This command is severe. Shahi Mardan, Shahibul Maydan, those who are not afraid come to the arena(maydan), For

three days I have been burdened, now I have permission to speak about it. About what? This hours issue. Our Holy Prophet (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*) didn't say for nothing: "*Latattabi'unna Sunana Lladhina qablakum.*" (You will tread the same path as was trodden by those before you, inch by inch, step by step. If they entered the hole of lizard, you would follow also. Did he say this to praise? Scholars, answer this for Allah's sake - The scholars of Egypt, the scholars of Hijaz and the scholars of Turkey.

"*Fa Man Tashabaha Bi Qawmin Fahuwa Minhum*" Who makes himself like a people, he is one of them. We are not unbelievers, why follow them? This is our time. Do not use the European style. Use Alaturka, Ottoman style watches, to be known. Do not put it on your wrist. Do not put it on your arm like a bracelet. Women are to put on jewelry, not men! Ehh! He has a gold watch. Bree! Gold is for women. Why does a man put it on their arm? He is saying it is a gold watch. No use, no value. Use our old watches, hanging from the pocket. The writing on it is also Islamic. Time, the day starts with sunset till the following day. Pay attention to this. Now, no one knows any boundaries. Even Akmaladdin does not say anything about this. Why do not you say anything?

"*Wa Antumu Al A'lawna In Kuntum Mu'uminina*" (3:139) Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) is saying. As long as you are believers, you will be raised high, you will be high, great. Do not be afraid! "*Inna Allaha Ma'ana*" (9:40) "Allah is with us" said Allah (*jalla jalaluhu*). He is informing his Prophet (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa sallam*). When as-Siddiq (*radi Allahu 'anhu*) was worried, Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) told His Habib (*sallallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam*) tell your companion, "*La*

Tahzan Inna Allaha Ma'ana "(9:40) Well this is us. We lost our personality our faith. We are wasting our religion. Shame. That is why this intensity came to me, I am holding it for three days. I am like a volcano. I feel like a volcano inside. I am poor, I am useless but they put watches on their wrists. Do not put! Do not adorn yourself - decoration is for ladies, not men. Keep your rings simple. Do not put on the first (finger). Put instead of bracelets. No golden watches, different kinds of watches.

RasuluLlah (*sallallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam*) said Shah-e Mardan is saying. "*Man Tashabbaha Bi Qawmin Fa huwa Minhum*". Do not look like women! Our *Sharia'* says *SubhanAllah!* A man, without a wife. Akmaluddin understands my language, if he does not have a wife and he's washing his laundry, they say don't do like this women do like this, a man without a wife. When he is doing his laundry, he should do it like a man. It is this sensitive; don't copy them, don't be like them. Men who listen to women lose their manhood; his manly honor is lost. When women control men, the world becomes terrible, it is now terrible. Do not be like them and don't act like them. "*Man Tashabbaha Bi Qawmin Fa huwa Minhum*". What right do you have; Islamic countries are following Jewish and Christian priest's made-up program. They put the time one hour ahead. Does Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) bring the sun forward or backward? What disgrace is this? What ignorance is this, shame!

I am giving *fatwa* for all of them. You are outside of Islam, because, "*Man Tashabbaha Bi Qawmin Fa huwa Minhum*" There is power. I am nothing, but I am saying the rights of *Sharia'*. Do not oppose! You will not make it to Rajab, Ramadan, or Eid. Change the time, quickly.

Make an Islamic time. Let them follow you, not you follow them. The head does not follow the tail. The tail follows head . "My wife wants like this, to dress like this." No! There is no fashion in Islam. They still want, in the Holy Lands, the ladies want. May Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) increase the king's power -give us permission to drive cars- the king's rank will increase - I am not giving permission. If you shout, if you give me the whole world, I won't give ladies permission. Good for you, king! Take away the paper oh Muslims. Do not do any business with paper, No. Trade is to be with gold and silver, valuable things. "*Man Tashabbaha Bi Qawmin Fahuwa Minhum*". Europe's Jewish and Christian priests that is what they ordered; they got rid of gold, silver and brought paper. Neither their trade, nor what they sell or buy is *halal* (permissible).

This is Islam, we have honor. Oh kings, listen. This bombardment is not from me. I am not interfering, I am just informing. Fix the time and bring Islamic time. Use Islamic time which is according to sunset. Our day starts when the sun sets. These ones, their day starts in the middle of night, in pitch dark. Our day starts after Maghrib prayer, it opens, opens, opens. O Islam! Where are you? O Shah-e Mardan, where are you? What can I do? To say this they gave me a three day notice. Now, they said, bombard them, don't be afraid. Most of their souls will be taken if they don't fix their time. Islam has honor. Do not play with time. And your time Islamic time, they call it Alaturka.

None of the Sultans used Western time but these ones have western watches on their arms, and the most expensive fancy watches. Adornment is for women. Men don't adorn themselves! Men are men. What stupid people have we become. There is *shiddah* (intensity)

now and now, what did Prophet (*sallallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam*) mention about this? "And you will follow the steps of the nations before you." (Hadith) He mentioned, he knows their weaknesses, Prophet (*sallallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam*). Do not follow them! Rid your countries of the of the affliction called fashion. O ladies, do not follow fashion! The dress you wear following fashion. In the grave it will be fire and burn you. Dont pester your husband buy me this and that. Your beauty is only for your husband and mahrem (close relatives).

Change it O kings, change the watch on your hands. If you don't, there's a forty day notice to go to the other side. O Shah-e Mardan draw Dhul Fiqar. There is permission now. Let's see until Rajab. I am not from those asking for monthly salary. I am a weak, poor servant. I am weak, but for three days I am holding on to this addressing. Allah says "Who imitates a people is one of them." (Hadith) Do not be like them, I am saying. Do not look like them. We sacrificed everything for Europe. Shame on Muslims, shame on princes, presidents, leaders. Democracy what democracy? May *Hadrat 'Ali's (radi Allahu 'anhu)* sword cut the heads of those believing in democracy. And then what did we do? O, let the Jewish priests come, let's beg them to give us weapons. What weapons do you need? Say, *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*. It will destroy all of them, one *majzub* (attracted one) one who has power to attract. O kings listen! Shah-e Mardan isn't reading stories! He is Shah-e Mardan, Owner of the Arena, Shah-e Mardan, Ay Habib ar-Rahman! Ay Sultan! *Sayyidina 'Ali ibni Abi Talib*. Shah-e Mardan, Sultan of the Arenas!

O holy ones, what can we do? In order to say this they didn't give me permission for three days they said, don't

say. Now you can say. Now there is permission to speak. Happiness to the souls of those listening. Those listening will save themselves; those not listening, by Ramadan armies will make them go. O Akmalluddin Effendi, don't wear pants one more time; don't wear jacket, tie. Understand? If not, you will go to the other side too. They will now bring those who understand *Rajabun Ajayibun. Allahu Akbar! Allahu Akbar! Allahu Akbar Wa Lillahi l-Hamd*. Dhul Fiqar is ready, it will take their heads off especially those leaders who say we are this and that and oppress the people. Maybe, they won't make it to Ramadan; their heads will fly. They should beware!

We are Ikhwan, Shia, we are this and that; those who say this they should all be afraid, tremble. Those opposing kings, most will go. And kings, as we said, should be kings of Islam, their heads will be at ease. They shouldn't listen to their ladies. If they do, they won't see Paradise. Look at the sensitivity in Islam "Who imitates a people is one of them" (Hadith) *Alayhi as-Salatu wa as-Salam*. Do not look like them or their western fashion. That is made-up by European priests; they ordered and time was put ahead one hour. What does this mean? They are holding me back for three days. Make a heavy bombardment about this, I was given permission last night. How is my talk? It's Astonishing!

I have no power. I am nothing; but, I will make this world a riot, an earthquake. I will raise the Banner of Islam. Let them follow us. We don't need to follow them. O kings, princes, presidents. Do not touch the time - let your time be Islamic time or else, you'll leave without faith. We seek refuge in Allah, don't make empty claims. People don't get honor by killing. "*Wa Man Ahyaha Faka'annama Ahya An-Nasa Jami'aan*" (5:32)

don't kill! Allah's order: "*Wa La Taqtulu 'Anfusakum*" (4:29) Don't kill! Without My order no one should kill. They are not listening, they will all be shredded. I am angry, I have anger on me. I don't have anything, but, Shah-e Mardan's power. If you put cigarette in your mouth ,in the grave you'll suffocate from smoke, come back to life suffocate come back. Those wearing fancy clothes men and women will wear clothes of fire. Take care of the *Sunnah*, take care of Allah's Habib's way. Live like a Muslim, or else Until Ramadan I'll have revenge on them.

A Divine Decree has come from Shah-e Mardan they will all go. *Ya Rabbi* forgive us. We're asking for servants who'll show us our way, who understand the way of Islam For three days, they're saying we'll change the time one hour ahead. How can it be? It is revenge for this. They held me for three days because this bombardment never came before. This power never came before. Now, they won't leave anyone from Iranians, Turks, Saudis, from Sham, those not coming to right way will go to grave. women who are not listening either go to mental hospital or grave. Listen. O kings take care of Islamic dress, put crown of Islam on your heads so nothing will harm you. Why are you running after them? Who is China, Russia? is China, Russia, Europe, or America going to defeat the armies of Allah? We are not making any noise, but the time has come and the sword will be drawn

"*La Tattabi`Khutuwati sh-Shaytani*" (24:21) They are all satans. Do not follow them, Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) is saying. O kings, Mursi is sitting on the chair, the chair will sit on his head. This person, that person, leave these games, take care of Allah's servants, serve His servants. Do not make them servants to you. Parliament

assembly. No! It is false. Do not we have *Sharia'*? When there is *Sharia'*, why do you make a constitution?(Spit) on your constiution. When there is Allah's Sharia, *As-taizzu BiLlah. "Inna Allaha Ya'muru Bil'Adli Wa Al Ihsani Wa Ita'i Dhil Qurba Wa Yanha Ani Al-Fahsha'i Wa Al-Munkari Wa Al-Baghyi Ya'izukum La'allakum Tadhakkaruna."* (16:90) This is our constitution, The Quran.

O scholars of Egypt why are you afraid? Why afraid of ignorant ones? Why don't you show the majesty of Islam? O Azhar, the ones in Turkey, Saudi Arabia, all of you, fear Allah! Enforce the *Sharia'* or else something will come on your heads. Do not kill people. Try to make them live. Take care of *Adab*. Allah gave you the rank of Islam, don't use it in the worng way. You will say "hik" and die right there. Take off those ornaments your hand. Say Akmaluddin (*Ihsan*) son, say: don't wear valuable watches. Let the chain of a watch be seen and Europe can follow our time if they want. We are not obliged to follow their time. That is why I didn't change my clock. My watch is alaturka - it starts from sunset. This one is upside down, the day starts in the middle of night. Can the day start in the middle of night? Do not you have a sturdy meter? Daytime is between sunrise and sunset after that is night. *Sharia'* has appointed the day and night. No. We are making up this and that. Well, you will collapse if you don't listen to this advice, both Iran's leader, or Turk's leader or Egypt's drunk one, or in Saudi Arabia the ones who ride cars and airplanes with arrogance. Leave this. Ride on camels, it'll give you honor. Our Master (*sallallahu alayhi wa aalihi wa sal-lam*) rode (camels). Go out into the arena like that, with a sword. Do not fear, Islam is the highest! Muslims have honor. Do not change the time, you won't reach the end. O ignorant ones!

We hope Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) does not make us from ignorant ones. How can you be Muslim if you don't even know the days or time? How can we deal with Muslims? We are the heads, they say. *Aman Ya Rabbi!* Send us a Sultan who will unite Muslim world and make world of *kufur* tremble. Send us a Sultan *Ya Rabbi!* *Allahu Akbar!* *Allahu Akbar!* *Allahu Akbar Wa Lillahi'l Hamd. Fatiha.*

O princes, O princes! You are responsible on Judgement Day. Prepare how you will answer. Who will be under the banner of Prophet (*salla 'llah 'alayhi wa Alihi wa salam*) You will see. Who will be sent away from the Pond of Kawthar? You will see. You will see who won't be able to pass Sirat. *Aman Ya Rabbi!* *Tawba Ya Rabbi.* I am a helpless servant. I am angry at my own ego. I am like a volcano. For all Islamic nations these are the ways to save yourselves. *Sharia' Garrawun Muhammadiyya.* What constitution? When there is *Sharia' Muhammadiyya.* They are saying to make constitution. Who are you and your inventions? Why are you meddling with the constitution? Are you God? I am ashamed to say "Allah". We are making laws, constitutions. Make it and drown in it ! *La Hawla Wa La Quwwata illa Billah. Fatiha*

So, for these three days, I wasn't given permission to say this talk. The one who likes can take, the one who does not like can get his grave ready. *Fatiha.*

Chapter Summary

- I am hoping that this will help the world of Islam to conquer and the world of *kufur* to be shaken. The world of *kufur* is already built on top of rubbish. It is a nonsense establishment. The building of Islam is a castle! A castle that cannot collapse belongs to Islam!
- Oh believers, "*wa antumul a'launa in kuntum mu'minin*" - you are believers you are superior.
- When do you receive greatness? "*Wa antumul a'launa in kuntum mu'minin*". When is the crown of superiority dressed on your head? If you are believers, if you say, 'I am a believer', then you will be great; you will be high.
- "*Wa antumul a'launa in kuntum mu'minin*"- if you are believers, Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) will give you greatness and honor above the greatness given by Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) there is no greatness, finished.
- I am Iranian, I am Turk, I am Saudi Arabian, I am Egyptian, I am Sudani, I am Libyan, these aren't accepted. If you are believers, you are given greatness and honor, you are great, you are great okay.
- What is Allah (*subhanahu wa ta'ala*) saying? *Ya ayyuha Llathina 'Amanu Latattabi'u Khutuwati-sh Shaytani* (24:21) Is it okay?
- It's not a joke. To Iranians, to Turks, to people of Sham, to those in Hijaz (Arabian Peninsula), India, China, this is for them too. *Latattabi'u Khutuwati-sh Shaytani* (24:21) - don't follow the footsteps of satan!

- They ride in cars. Do not ride in cars, ride on camels. Do not be like them. Shame on people! Now an important issue is going to be told. You will follow step by step.
- You think it is fashion to follow them step by step? "*Wa antumul a'launa*" But You are supreme. Oh kings! Allah gave you greatness.
- Kings this addressing is to you. The leaders of Islamic world are you leading or following? This is why I have paused for three days, because of this burden. Does Islam not have honor ? Why are you making yourself tails of animals? You are the head. Europe has taken the clock forward. Who gave you the authority to change the hours?
- What a shame on our government and on the Islamic world. Our world is different, their world is different. Shame on you!
- Our people immediately took the hours forward. By whose command? Unbeliever Europeans? We follow them, we get on very well with them. We get on well with Israel? What are you going to do? You are going astray. This is not the path of Allah Almighty. Does Islam not have honor? Is it under the tail? Islam is the head. Do you have the right, Europe, to take the time forward? What's happening to our people? Are we their servants? Are we under their command? Shame on our kings, our scholars, our Prime Ministers.
- We are not Europe's servant or monkey.
- This is the issue: moving the time. Whose command? Europe's? Are we donkeys of Europe? Where is the honor of Islam ? They must follow us!

- Use our old watches, hanging from the pocket. The writing on it is also Islamic. Time - the day starts with sunset till the following day. Pay attention to this.
- Men who listen to women lose their manhood; his manly honor is lost. When women control men, the world becomes terrible, it is now terrible.
- None of the Sultans used Western time but these ones have western watches on their arms, and the most expensive fancy watches. Adornment is for women. Men don't adorn themselves! Men are men. What stupid people have we become.
- Democracy what democracy? May *Hadrat 'Ali's (radi Allahu 'anhu)* sword cut the heads of those believing in democracy. And then what did we do? O, let the Jewish priests come, let's beg them to give us weapons. What weapons do you need? Say, *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*. It will destroy all of them, one *majzub* (attracted one) one who has power to attract. O kings listen! Shah-e Mardan isn't reading stories! He is Shah-e Mardan, Owner of the Arena, Shah-e Mardan, Ay Habib ar-Rahman! Ay Sultan! *Sayyidina 'Ali ibni Abi Talib*. Shah-e Mardan, Sultan of the Arenas!

Grandness

Shaykh Muhammad Nazim Adil Al-Haqqani An-Naqshbandi, Sohbat of the 17th of April, 2013.

It is not really obvious who is what. *Edeb Ya Hu!* (Keep good manners, O He!) That's exactly what is needed. People have no manners. Youngsters in particular. They are not being taught manners and the older ones have forgotten their manners, too. They have lost respect. *Marhaba!* (Welcome!) We are asking permission. O Men of Allah, we ask for support, O Sultan of Saints, we ask for support. O Master of the spiritual domain, Shah-e Mardan. We ask permission. Your passionate love and enthusiasm are an ocean, a deep sea. Who takes a drop from that sea will flourish in this world, and find the eternal bliss of Paradise hereafter.

Welcome to you, in the assembly of Shah-e Mardan. Ahhahhahh. *As-Salamu alaykum*. Let's offer greetings of peace, it is the sign of believers. Animals have no speech, they don't say it. But to man Allah Most High has given speech. He made him His representative on earth. He gave him speech. *As-Salamu alaykum!* O at-

tenders, sitting at Shah-e Mardan's bounteous table, observing Shah-e Mardan's bravery, learning about it, asking for a portion of his light. Who takes a portion from his light, does not take light from other ways. A human being without light is like a pitch-black piece of coal. The only thing it's good for is to burn in the fire. Originally coal is wood. Our cabinets and chests of drawers are from wood as well. But wood which has turned to coal, is only good for fire, whilst other wood is suitable for any use. That means there are two kinds of human beings.

Let's listen to Shah-e Mardan. O beloved brethren of Shah-e Mardan, enter the assembly of the spiritual sultans. Welcome. Let's say, "*As-Salamu alaykum!*" O beloved brethren of Shah-e Mardan. The Sultan of the domain of true men, is Shah-e Mardan. How delightful it is to sit in his assembly, to share in his exploits, his marvelous works and righteous traits. He has appeared, Shah-e Mardan. *MashaAllah*. Bring him here into our gathering! Bring him here! Come, let's listen to what he'll be made to say, what he's ordered to proclaim. While mentioning the owner of the City of Knowledge, the Head of All Creation, the Pride of the Universe, the beloved of the Lord of All the Worlds - *Hu* - I like to stand up out of respect. I'd like to do it every time, if it wasn't for my weakness.

He provides training, teaching the ways of goodness in his court, Shah-e Mardan, he's waiting at the training grounds. After performing morning prayers if you can sit somewhere til sunrise, or if you don't have that much time be it in a coffee shop, at a shrine, in a tekke (lodge), or a caravansary, be ready! Do not go to sleep! Behold the majestic greatness of your Lord! Let them

teach you the majestic Greatness of the Exalted, the Most High.

Let's say *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*. Thanks be to our Gracious Protector for letting us mention His Exalted Name. It is an honour granted to the Nation of Muhammad (blessings and peace be upon him). *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*. It was granted to some Prophets for a righteous deed, then it was taken away. The Prophet Ibrahim (*'alayhi salam*) pronounced the *Basmalah* and the fire died down. The Prophet Suleiman (*'alayhi salam*) pronounced the *Basmalah* and the throne of Bilqis, the Queen of Sheba appeared. They were granted to use it once in instances of necessity. But our Kingly Messenger, the Beloved of Allah Most High, our Glorious Leader Muhammad *al-Mustafa* (Allah bless him and grant him peace), we belong to his nation, the *Basmalah* was sent down for us and not taken away afterwards.

It was sent down for Prophet Nuh (*'alayhi salam*) and he was saved. It was sent down for Prophet Suleiman (*'alayhi salam*) and he brought Bilqis', Queen of Sheba's throne. It was sent down for Prophet Ibrahim (*'alayhi salam*), and he was saved from the fire of Nimrod. Say the *Basmalah*, O ignorant people, say "*Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*". To burn Prophet Ibrahim (*'alayhi salam*), Nimrod mobilized the whole population. Not one tree they left on the mountains. "I will burn him at all cost", he said regarding Ibrahim (peace be upon him). According to one report the flames that Nimrod kindled in Nineveh, his place of residence, could be seen as far as Damascus. Such a huge fire he lit. For what? To burn the Prophet Ibrahim (*'alayhi salam*), someone called Prophet Ibrahim (*'alayhi salam*).

With one match he might have burnt him. With one sign of his Lord, a single match would suffice to burn a man to cinders. But, according to the magnitude of Ibrahim's (*'alayhi salam*) mission, according to the awe-inspiring charisma by which he was dressed, Nimrod said, "He might be burned by a match, but his affair is not done with by a match." That is how great he was. According to the greatness he saw in the Prophet Ibrahim (*'alayhi salam*), Nimrod gave his order. Whatever trees were to be found on the mountains, he had them cut down. He piled up a huge mount of wood. The blaze was the size of a mountain. The light of the flames could be seen from as far as Damascus. What was to be burnt? Something like a matchstick can burn a man. But that was not Nimrod's only aim. He wanted to burn that blessed person together with the religion and the true faith he had brought. Out of rage, because Ibrahim (*'alayhi salam*) had demolished and destroyed the idols, Nimrod said, "I will burn him in the fire." Yes, a match would suffice to burn a man. But he did not use a match, he lit a fire the size of a mountain instead. Why? Because Prophet Ibrahim (*'alayhi salam*) was dressed in an awe-inspiring appearance. A man is not much more than a finger, one match would be enough to burn him. But Nimrod's aim was not only, to burn Prophet Ibrahim's (*'alayhi salam*) physical body. It was Ibrahim's mission (upon him and our Prophet be blessings and peace) he wanted to get rid of. *Ala Nabiyyi Alayhi Salatu was Salam*. It was the powerful call to believe in the divine unity of Allah, the Exalted, and the fact that he had destroyed the idols, they had been worshipping, thereby ruining the claim of their divinity for which Nimrod wanted to take revenge, so that he said: "I will burn him."

Some reports say they collected wood for six months, then the fire was lit. Its blaze could be seen as far as Damascus, in a traveling distance of forty days. Truly, man is only the size of a finger, an ox is about ten times his size. An elephant may have the weight of a hundred men. But he does not have the same value. The real goal was not to burn the Prophet Ibrahim (*'alayhi salam*), Prophet Ibrahim (*'alayhi salam*) could have been burnt by a match. What Nimrod wanted, was to destroy the religion of divine Unity, which Ibrahim (upon him and our Prophet be blessings and peace) had brought by the order of the Owner of heavens and earth, the Lord of the mighty throne the Exalted, the absolute Real One. Which had ruined his own claim to power. He did all this, to burn the Divine order Ibrahim (*'alayhi salam*) had brought.

What determines a person's greatness or low position, is that some people are like gold, others are like dirt. Because of the gold Ibrahim (*'alayhi salam*) had brought his dirt had lost all its appeal together with the idols. This was the reason for his revenge, for his anger: "Why did he bring my dirt into that state? I will burn him, I will burn him", but in reality there was nothing to burn, because wood burns, but gold does not burn. O Shah-e Mardan, our distinguished Master *Sayyidina 'Ali (radi Allahu 'anhu)*. O glorious Sultan, Shah-e Mardan, *Ma-sha'Allah. Yah, Yah*, why are people rushing to gather behind him? People are trying to take some benefit.

Every day all these newspapers write "this person is such and such, that person is somebody, this one solves the problems, that one ruins things", foolishly spreading all these things. All of it has no value. The greatness awarded by newspapers has no value, my son. In the old days there was no such thing called newspaper. It's a

new invention, as they say. In the old days these papers didn't exist. What do we need them for now? Look what wisdom Shah-e Mardan teaches! Why did they invent newspapers? To present false greatness to people. Goodness! You are all fake. Hey, your core is dung and your body is nothing but dirt. Your personality is only manure. Your greatness is all over the papers, printed by newspapers. The papers' greatness is not even worth ten cents. It expires today, tomorrow it's torn up and thrown away.

Real greatness is sent down for true servants from heavens. But fake greatness, is found in the papers. With plenty of pictures, titles and pompous display. When you look closely, they don't resemble anything. Pardon me, but he looks like nothing, that French president and I don't want to talk about ours, they might get offended. Ours has lost all greatness, what greatness is there left? One can say that Sultan 'Abd al-Hamid II possessed greatness, but the greatness of those who are awarded greatness by newspapers Mehmet, my son, do you understand this point? The greatness of the 21st century, from where do its great personalities receive their greatness? The newspapers award them their greatness. Big fat pictures in the papers, "Well, he went there. Oh, he came here, and he did this, he did that. But in reality the one called great in the papers isn't great at all. As far as the greatness found in newspapers is concerned, and I am speaking off the records - if you can't find anything as an alternative to toilet paper, you may use that paper. Whose photograph is on it? Whosoever's picture it may be. That is their position. Shame on you. This is a mankind which has lost its humanness. They are beyond any description, beyond words, outside of humanity.

O Shah-e Mardan, may blessings and peace be upon you, coming from your beloved Muhammad *al-Mustafa* (may peace and blessings be upon him). How beautiful, how beautiful! They can't distinguish any more between beauty and ugliness, those people given greatness by the papers have become full of conceit. Every day the papers print those big fat pictures: "This is so and so." "Let's see, how does he look?" "Just like us." "Maybe he's got two heads?" "No." "Does he have four feet?" "No, man!" "So what? How many arms? Maybe forty legs?" "No my dear, he's got two legs." "Then what about his mouth?" "The mouth looks just like ours. "Whatever he finds, he eats, without distinction. They are people who don't know *halal* or *haram*." "So how can he be great?" "The people have cheered him and said, 'This is our leader.' The papers have made him great, printed his picture. So he became a great man." "How many meters tall is he?" "It is well known that the people of this nation are quite tall, so he's probably about two meters." Well, if he is two meters tall, who is very tall *La Yakhlu min al-habali* (he does not lack foolishness) is affected by stupidity. He is very stupid. Some people who are short wear especially high heeled shoes to appear taller than they are. In our days all those who are considered great by the newspapers belong to this kind of people putting high heels under their shoes.

These are the people who rule the world - absolutely blind! They're unable to control themselves, how can they reign over the world? That's how it is over there. This is the French one. Well, we are Turks. We run around barefoot anyway, our shoes are falling apart, we possess nothing, that's why we receive no attention. All greatness belongs to Allah, and honor belongs to Allah's Messenger (may Allah bless him and grant him peace!).

Our Master, did he have his picture printed in the newspapers? He ordered: "Do not portray me! I don't want greatness by being depicted." O glorious Messenger!

None of the sultans ordered to be portrayed so that people should see it, they were not interested. It was the Europeans, who had their pictures taken, those men awarded greatness by newspapers. One of them was called Napoleon. What happened to Napoleon? He was a great man, they say. The man ending the Middle Ages, bringing a new age. How tall was he? He was about a meter and a half. He was a source of great affliction. What did he do? He murdered the king. But cutting someone's head does not make a man great. A lion in the forest may kill three or five animals, or how many he can find cut their heads, tear off their limbs and devour them, but he's still the same animal. An animal, that eats a lot, becomes bigger, but an animal has no honour, while the human being possesses honour. You are a human being! Do not look at those who are given greatness by the papers!

Now there is another punishment, another calamity, that thing they call television, it's another calamity immersing people by displaying countless programs and shows. So this man is this or that. Does it really matter? Well, he is two meters tall, man, isn't that enough already? Another one, he is at a wedding, playing some string instrument. Allah Allah. He plays the strings. His father plays the drum, his mother is also playing around. Allah! How did he become great? The papers made him great. Now he'll give a speech at the local assembly. At the end he can't remember what he said at the beginning. they are passing him notes, "say this or that!" "Excuse me", he says, "yesterday's fashion was dif-

ferent. Today we have to play according today's rules." It is just weird. Shaytan has prepared all these things for them these are his teachings. They are like a hollow container without a bottom, nothing stays in it. Real greatness comes from heavens.

Our Master, the Sultan of Prophets (Allah bless him and grant him peace) said: "Do not portray me, because you are incapable to depict the dress "of greatness my Lord has dressed me with. It will burn you." That's why there is no picture. Our Master is not one of these people, who receive greatness from newspapers. Have they got no shame, that they don't mention the name of such a great Sultan? Only someone, whose picture is in the newspapers, is a great man. What greatness ist that? If greatness is measured by weight, an ox has more greatness than they do. Measured by length, by tallness, they couldn't match a giraffe. This is the general comprehension now.

O Shah-e Mardan, we are gratefully obliged to you, for inspiring us, for your explanations. Who holds the rank of greatness? Greatness is not determined by pictures in the newspapers, nor by false titles. Yesterday he was the top deputy. Today they threw him out. Well, what happened to greatness? If he was gold, they would have held on to him until the end, so it means, the guy wasn't all gold, rather something like grass, which those animals feeding on it turn into dung. He belonged to that kind. What value does it have? For three days the papers print big fat pictures, "He is the leader of such-and-such country, he's this and he's that." O Muslims, you're also shown in huge pictures, O princes, O kings. *Ha*, let's say, your uncles son, Shah-e Mardan is, warning you, is waking you up!

If greatness, was measured by weight, an ox is heavier than you. Otherwise, if it was measured by tallness, by length, there are giraffes. Giraffes are maybe three, maybe even five meters tall and while the ox may be heavier, the rhinoceros surpasses it, but the hippopotamus is even bigger. When you look into their faces, they are really strange. Their creator has made them in that way. They don't claim any greatness, they don't say "But I am much heavier", or "My looks are more charming." They don't claim anything. Their heads are drawn in, they never raise them, in the forests they eat either plants or other animals. What is their standing? None. Greatness,

O Shah-e Mardan, how wonderfully you expressed it. how eloquently you described it, the greatness of today, of what they call 21st century. Their great ones are in the newspapers, which make them great. Today they make them great. Tomorrow they throw them out. Well, what's that? If he was gold yesterday, he is still gold today. That means, he is not gold. If you were gold, the people would have kept you. But you are not gold. Because you are not gold, because you have no value, they tear you up, maybe even wipe their backside with it. Their posters, hung up on the wall yesterday, today they are taken down torn up and thrown away. That is not greatness!

Don't claim to be great. O people, the calamity which has befallen mankind is caused by their claims of greatness. Shaytan deceives the people of the 21st century, saying "I will make you great. Come with me. "Let's find a party and elect one from amongst us." This man, this great man, well, where did he come from? "He came from thingy, man, from Pasinler village", or "from such-and-such a city, from Persia" or, "he came from the tribe

of a blessed one." "Does that make him great?" "He became great. He's a great one." But how did this greatness come about? "Well, an elephant is weightier than you?" "Heavier, but, "Let's choose him then. It won't hurt." Tell the newspaper to print it. Tell them, that today greatness belongs to elephants. This is a new revelation. O Shah-e Mardan print it, don't be afraid. God forbid! Does Shah-e Mardan fear? When he lionheartedly draws his sword Dhul-Fiqar, he could cut with a single blow the heads of posteron- the-wall-heroes like you. The one, whose head is being cut, what about him? He told the other one to write in the newspapers, so he will be greater, to show in that box of Shaytan's, look, in this place he did that, look, in that place he cut the ribbon, look, in this place he held a speech, look, in that place he chatted some nonsense, look, here he told some stories to appease the public. What did he do? His deeds are all in the toilet. There is nothing one could grasp.

I'm ashamed in front of Allah to say it, but I shall arrange for a djinn to haunt those who claim greatness so it will run down their pants, they can't hold their filth any longer and it will run out from the bottom of their trousers, when they go to their session of parliament.

They are being sold as really great, but just like for Nimrod before he was brought to fall, to teach them a lesson regarding their ways there are thousands of subservient spirits. These spirits, they are like fire, no one can interfere with them. They will be taught a lesson: Is Islam the truth? Or is it false? The way they stick to, is it the truth? Or is it false? Those made great by hanging their posters on the walls are considered great because of these posters, But posters on the walls don't make great men! We have to look at the works, they

have done. If you are gold, gold does not need advertising. But if you're fake, made from plastic, they have to hang you up on every wall, informing people he is like this, he is like that. Well, gold, does it need any advertising? Gold is gold. Be it a ring, be it a bracelet, or a necklace, gold is gold. Its value does not diminish.

But who are those, who mix with people and are full of self-importance those great ones according to the papers, great ones of the 21st century? Those, whose newspaper pictures are stuck up on the walls those, whose names appear with their photographs in the headlines, they are not great. For greatness you have to search. Gold is not presented to you by the newspapers. Be gold, become gold! Our Master (blessings and peace be upon him) came, - Masha' Allah, O Shah-e Mardan - our Master, upon whom the noble Quran, was sent down, coming from the throne of the All-Merciful. That's why our Master (upon him be blessings and peace) said, "Do not make pictures of me! You'll not be able to portray me adequately. There can be no picture of me. "I am not someone, whose picture can be taken." He forbade it. Our Master forbade making someone great through pictures. People of our times are today made great with newspapers, to be thrown into the toilet tomorrow.

"Become a human being" says Shah-e Mardan. O blessed Shah-e Mardan, may Allah open for you the ground, to clean away the liars. "Soon it will be", he told me. "The days are near, when none of the liars will be left. We will clean up East and West and spread news of those to whom Allah, the Exalted, has granted greatness, we'll announce them, let them be known: 'Look, O people, who is really great!' Those, who have their statues erected, their posters made, people making false statements, they cannot be great!" Get your heads

straight. In which place are you going to end up? It'll be the place, where all people eating food have to go, the toilet. It will be the toilet.

O Allah! Look, this theme evolved a nice way. It is an untouched subject, teaching good manners, "*Adab Ya Hu*". "Watch your manners!" Keep good manners, so you don't come running later, having ended up in the toilet, because you claimed "I am this, I am that." So don't claim greatness, don't claim greatness! May Allah forgive us.

Our distinguished Shaykh told a story of one of the friends of Allah, which Shah-e Mardan also relates, according to which a blessed one came into one of these places they call coffee shops, to have some coffee or tea. Looking around he noticed someone sitting there, with his headgear tucked over his eyes like this, one foot over the other, without paying any attention, who came or went. The way the man was sitting, his dagger had slipped up and down below his private parts were showing, while he had his legs stretched out one over the other. The person entering the coffee shop was one of the Shaykhs. Shaykh Efendi told me this. He saw the man, sitting there with his felt hat pulled halfway over his face, not greeting anyone coming in or going out. So he sat down next to him. "My son", he said, "why do you make such a show of your greatness here?, as if to say, 'I am great, I have a lot to show, I am this or I am that'. This dagger of yours also reaches down to your thing. My son", he said, "don't you ever have to use the toilet?" This is what he had to say. The man immediately kissed his feet and hands. "No one has taught us anything" he said "They have deceived us with fake pictures on the walls, with fake titles", he said. "O blessed servant of Allah, you have woken me up. From you I learn good

manners. Come, let me kiss your hand!" "I have no hand for you to kiss, my son", he replied "Just look after yourself. You'll find someone to set you straight."

Adab! In the assembly of the wise searching and practising is demanded, knowledge comes at the end, first you need good manners, first comes *Adab! Adab Ya Hu!* Let it be written in handwriting, not in print. Yes. Let it be written in handwriting and put it up on your front door! Hang it up at your workplace, let them learn good manners, so they may enter the realm of human beings. O Shah-e Mardan, forgive us.

O beloved brethren of Shah-e Mardan, close companions of Shah-e Mardan, *Salamu- Llah alaykum*, may the peace of Allah be upon all of us! May we flourish here and hereafter. Only a human being who knows humaneness is really human. Who does not know humaneness is an animal. Those people who are made great by pictures on the walls or in the papers are not really great. Today they are considered great, tomorrow, people use their picture to clean themselves.

O Shah-e Mardan, here you are. Such valuable advice you gave to us. So let us say, "*Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*. My Lord, make it easy, don't make it hard, my Lord, complete it with goodness!" We have set out on our way for the sake of Allah, our destination is the presence of our Gracious Protector. Let us go in a clean state. Let us go well mannered. Let us not go as barbarians or liars. Let us go into His presence as gold, not as manure! Manure is not allowed into the palace. Gold gets in, but manure mustn't enter the palace.

The palaces of our Ottoman forefathers were spotlessly clean, no dirt there whatsoever. But their treasury was

full of gold. They would give without counting. Take a shovel full, take a shovel full from these treasures. Masses of gold. Take as much as you can! Get out and go! But if they (today's rulers) have to give five liras, they sent you running around for five days. Pushing, shoving here and there, until you finally get five liras, which are not enough for anything. You'll get your lesson! Be it Turks or Persians, they'll get their lesson, Arabs or Abyssinians, they'll get their lesson. If at all, you'll be put into the lowest category of human beings, the next category after you are animals. All success is from Allah Most High. O Shah-e Mardan, what wonderful advice you've given to us, may your rank be elevated. Let your gaze rest upon us. Pray for us to hold on to what you've let us hear. O Shah-e Mardan, O beloved brethren of Shah-e Mardan. Welcome to the close companions of Shah-e Mardan. Welcome, welcome, welcome! *Al-Fatiha*.

Chapter Summary

- It is not really obvious who is what. *Edeb Ya Hu!* (Keep good manners, O He!)
- That's exactly what is needed. People have no manners. Youngsters in particular.
- *As-Salamu alaykum!* O attenders, sitting at Shah-e Mardan's bounteous table, observing Shah-e Mardan's bravery, learning about it, asking for a portion of his light. Who takes a portion from his light, does not take light from other ways. A human being without light is like a pitch-black piece of coal. The only thing it's good for is to burn in the fire.
- Beloved brethren of Shah-e Mardan. The Sultan of the domain of true men, is Shah-e Mardan. How delightful it is to sit in his assembly, to share in his exploits, his marvelous works and righteous traits. He has appeared, Shah-e Mardan.
- He provides training, teaching the ways of goodness in his court, Shah-e Mardan, he's waiting at the training grounds. After performing morning prayers if you can sit somewhere til sunrise, or if you don't have that much time be it in a coffee shop, at a shrine, in a tekke (lodge), or a caravansary, be ready! Do not go to sleep! Behold the majestic greatness of your Lord! Let them teach you the majestic Greatness of the Exalted, the Most High.
- *Bismillahir Rahmanir Rahim*. It was granted to some Prophets for a righteous deed, then it was taken away. The Prophet Ibrahim (*'alayhi salam*)

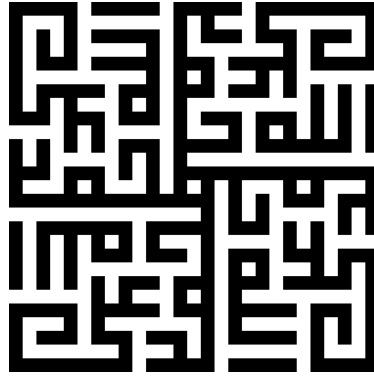
pronounced the *Basmalah* and the fire died down. The Prophet Suleiman (*'alayhi salam*) pronounced the *Basmalah* and the throne of Bilqis, the Queen of Sheba appeared. They were granted to use it once in instances of necessity. But our Kingly Messenger, the beloved of Allah Most High, our glorious leader Muhammad *al-Mustafa* (Allah bless him and grant him peace), we belong to his nation, the *Basmalah* was sent down for us and not taken away afterwards.

- It was sent down for Prophet Nuh (*'alayhi salam*) and he was saved.
- What determines a person's greatness or low position, is that some people are like gold, others are like dirt.
- Real greatness is sent down for true servants from heavens. But fake greatness, is found in the papers. With plenty of pictures, titles and pompous display.
- Ours has lost all greatness, what greatness is there left? One can say that Sultan 'Abd al-Hamid II possessed greatness, but the greatness of those who are awarded greatness by newspapers Mehmet, my son, do you understand this point? The greatness of the 21st century, from where do its great personalities receive their greatness? The newspapers award them their greatness. Big fat pictures in the papers, "Well, he went there. Oh, he came here, and he did this, he did that. But in reality the one called great in the papers isn't great at all.
- Some people who are short wear especially high heeled shoes to appear taller than they are. In our days all those who are considered great by

the newspapers belong to this kind of people putting high heels under their shoes.

- These are the people who rule the world - absolutely blind! They're unable to control themselves, how can they reign over the world?
- Shah-e Mardan, we are gratefully obliged to you, for inspiring us, for your explanations. Who holds the rank of greatness? Greatness is not determined by pictures in the newspapers, nor by false titles. Yesterday he was the top deputy. Today they threw him out. Well, what happened to greatness?
- Gold is not presented to you by the newspapers. Be gold, become gold!
- Only a human being who knows humaneness is really human. Who does not know humaneness is an animal. Those people who are made great by pictures on the walls or in the papers are not really great. Today they are considered great, tomorrow, people use their picture to clean themselves.
- The palaces of our Ottoman forefathers were spotlessly clean, no dirt there whatsoever. But their treasury was full of gold. They would give without counting. Take a shovel full, take a shovel full from these treasures. Masses of gold. Take as much as you can! Get out and go! But if they (today's rulers) have to give five liras, they sent you running around for five days. Pushing, shoving here and there, until you finally get five liras, which are not enough for anything.

Khwaja Baha al-Din's Lineage



Kufic pattern; Allah, Muhammad, 'Ali

In her book "Pain and Grace: A Study of Two Mystical Writers of Eighteenth-Century Muslim India" p. 32, Dr. Annemarie Schimmel wrote: "Khwaja Mir Dard's family, like many nobles, from Bukhara; led their pedigree back to Baha'uddin Naqshband, after whom the Naqshbandi order is named, and who was a descendant, in the 13th generation of the 11th...imam al-Hasan al-Askari."

The venerable Khwaja Baha-al-Din Shah Naqshband's (*qadas Allahu sirraul 'aziz*) biological paternal lineage is described as follows: al-Sayyid Baha al-Din Shah Naqshband Bukhari, son of al-Sayyid Muhammad Bukhari, son of al-Sayyid Jalal-ud-Din, son of al-Sayyid Burhan-ud-Din, son of al-Sayyid 'Abd Allah, son of al-Sayyid Zayn al-'Abidin, son of al-Sayyid Qasim, son of al-Sayyid Sha'ban, son of al-Sayyid Burhan-ud-Din, son

of al- Sayyid Mahmud, son of al-Sayyid Bulaq, son of al-Sayyid Taqi Sufi Khalwati, son of al-Sayyid Fakhr-al-Din, son of al-Sayyid 'Ali Akbar, son of al-Imam Hasan al-'Askari, son of al-Imam 'Ali al-Hadi, son of al-Imam Muhammad al-Taqi, son of al-Imam 'Ali ar-Rida, son of al-Imam Musa al-Kadhim, son of al-Imam Ja'far al-Sadiq, son of al-Imam Muhammad al-Baqir, son of al-Imam 'Ali Zayn al-'Abidin, son of al-Imam Husayn ibn 'Ali, son of Haydar ul-Karrar al-Imam 'Ali, son of Hadrat Abi-Talib, son of 'Abd al-Muttallib, son of Hashim, son of 'Abd al-Manaf, son of Qusai, son of Kilab, son of Marrah, son of Kaab, son of Lo'eh, son of Ghalib, son of Fahr, son of Malik, son of Quraysh.

Silsilat adh-Dhahab: The Naqshbandi Golden Chain

“We get permission from Shah-e Mardan he is the head of all tariqahs. Shah-e Mardan Hadrat ‘Ali ibn Abi Talib Karram Allahu Wajah isn’t it? Allahu Akbarul Akbar, Allahu Akbarul Akbar. Allahu Akbarul Akbar!”-Mawlana Shaykh Muhammad Nazim Adil al-Haqqani

According to Shah Wali Allah, a recognized hadith scholar and eminent Indian Naqshbandi, the biographical literature unequivocally states that Qasim ibn Muhammad ibn Abu Bakr Siddiq could not have met Salman Farsi. Shah Wali Allah’s response is “Allah knows best”. As for the link between Hasan Basri (d. 728 CE) and ‘Ali ibn Abi Talib (d.661 CE), Shah Wali Allah states the Sufis are convinced that this is a valid link, even though this cannot be proven by hadith scholars. See Shah Wali Allah, “Intibiah fi salasil awliya Allah”, p. 34. Additionally, Bayazid al-Bistami was born in the year 804 CE and died in the year 874 CE, while Ja’far al-Sadiq died in the year 765 CE, and Abul Hasan ‘Ali al-Kharqani, the successor of al-Bistami, was born in the year 963 CE. It is historically impossible that Bayazid al-Bistami could have received initiation from Ja’far al-Sadiq, and Abul Hasan ‘Ali al-Kharqani could have been initiated by Bayazid al-Bistami. Also, Abu ‘Ali al-Farmadi, the successor of al-Kharqani was born in the year 1042 CE, while Abul Hasan ‘Ali al-Kharqani died in the year 1033/4 CE also demonstrating that it is historically impossible al-Farmadi could have received initiation from al-Kharqani. Receiving directly without a living Guide as a medium, is against the very fibre of Sufism, and its methodology, and even if you claimed these individuals received initiation

through Uwaisi transmission, similar to Uwais al-Qarni, the fact remains that al-Qarni lived during the era of the Prophet Muhammad, and as such was a recipient of such transmissions, while these Saints lived in separate eras, calling into question the historic legitimacy of the published silsila of the tariqat.

Q. How do you explain these historical inconsistencies in the published Naqshbandi transmission of initiation (*silsila*) tracing back to the Holy Prophet ?

A. There is more than one line of transmission to the Naqshbandi Golden Chain. In the *Risalat-i Qudsiyya*, the book of dicta by the spiritual master Khwaja Baha al-Din Shah Naqshband (1318-1389), Khwaja Muhammad Parsa (d. 1460) traced the spiritual genealogy of the Tariqat i-Khwajagan through three parallel lines known as the *silsilat adh-dhahab* (golden chain)-one leading through Abu Bakr al-Siddiq, another through 'Ali ibn Abi Talib, and a third through 'Ali and his descendants, the biological progeny of the Prophet Muhammad.

According to "Hacegan Hanedani", by H. L. Shushud, Istanbul 1958, originally published in "Systematics" Volume 6, No. 4 March 1969 by J. G. Bennett, *Sultan al-'Arifin* Bayazid al-Bistami (804-874, 77/78 CE) was initiated by Imam 'Ali ibn Musa al-Rida (765-818). "The Darvishes: Or Oriental Spiritualism" By John Pair Brown, confirms on p. 141, that Bayazid al-Bistami lived until the year 874/877/878, placing him as an authorized deputy of Imam 'Ali ibn Musa al-Rida during the life times of the succeeding Imams from the biological progeny of the Prophet Muhammad, namely Imam Muhammad al-Taqi (d.835 CE), Imam 'Ali al-Hadi (d.868

CE), Imam Hasan al-'Askari (846–874 CE), and Imam Muhammad al-Mahdi (869-), whose birth was documented by Khwaja Muhammad Parsa in *Fasl al-Khitab* [Arabic]: *Fadhail Khulafa wa Ahl al-Bayt*, on p. 592.

Bayazid al-Bistami was a follower of the teachings of Imam Ja'far al-Sadiq (702–765), not his direct student. The book 'Religion and Identity in South Asia and Beyond: Essays in Honor of Patrick Olivelle' lists the historical transmission of spiritual knowledge tracing back to *Sultan al-Arifin* Bayazid al-Bistami through Khwaja Abul Hasan 'Ali al-Kharqani as the following on p. 292,

1. *Sultan al-Arifin* Bayazid al-Bistami (804-877/78)
2. Khwaja Muhammad al-Maghrabi (864-)
3. Khwaja al-'Arabi Abu Yazid al-'Ishqi Iraqi (917-)
4. Khwaja Abul Mudhaffar at-Turk at-Tusi (938-)
5. Khwaja Abul Hasan 'Ali ibn Ja'far ibn Salman al-Kharqani (963-1034).

Among other books, in the *Maqamat Mazhari*, Shah Ghulam 'Ali Mawlana 'Abd Allah ad-Dahlawi (1778-1826), the teacher of Mawlana Khalid al-Baghdadi (1779-1827), documented Khwaja Sayyid Abul Qasim al-Jurjani (-1058) as the link connecting Khwaja Abu 'Ali al-Farmadi (1042/3-1085) to Khwaja Abul Hasan al-Kharqani (d. 1034).

The following is a more historically accurate transmission of the *silsalat* down to the venerable Khwaja Baha al-Din Naqshband Bukhari. Mawlana Shaykh Muhammad Nazim Adil al-Haqqani was the fortieth generation GrandShaykh of the Naqshbandi Order.

1. *Sultan al-'Arifin* Bayazid al-Bistami (804-877/78)
2. Khwaja Muhammad al-Maghrabi (864-)
3. al-'Arabi Abu Yazid al-'Ishqi al-Iraqi (917-)
4. Abul Mudhaffar at-Turk at-Tusi (938-)
5. Abul Hasan 'Ali ibn Ja'far ibn Salman al-Kharqani (963-1034)
6. al-Sayyid Abul Qasim al-Jurjani (-1058)
7. Abu 'Ali al-Farmadi (1042/3-1085)
8. Abu Yaqub Yusuf al-Hamadani (1048/49-1141)
9. Abul 'Abbas, al-Khidr (-present)
10. 'Abdul Khaliq al-Ghujdawani (-1180)
11. 'Arif ar-Riwakri (-1219)
12. Khwaja Mahmud al-Anjir al-Faghnavi (-1315)
13. 'Ali ar-Ramitani (1198-1315/1321)
14. Muhammad Baba as-Samasi (-1354)
15. as-Sayyid Amir al-Kulal (-1370)
16. Khwaja Baha'uddin Bukhari Shah Naqshband (1318-1389)
17. 'Ala'uddin al-Bukhari al-Attar (-1400)
18. Yaqub al-Charkhi (-1447)
19. 'Ubaydullah al-Ahrar (1403/4-1490)
20. Muhammad az-Zahid (-1530)
21. Darwish Muhammad (-1562)
22. Muhammad Khwaja al-Amkanaki (-1600)
23. Muhammad al-Baqi bi-l-Lah (1565-1603)
24. Ahmad as-Sirhindi (1563-1624)
25. Muhammad al-Ma'sum (1598/99-1668)
26. Muhammad Sayf al-Din al-Mujaddidi (1639/40-1684)
27. as-Sayyid Nur Muhammad al-Badawani (-1722)
28. Shamsuddin Habib Allah (1699/1700-17981)

29. Shah Ghluam 'Ali 'Abd Allah ad-Dahlawi (1745-1824)
30. Mawlana Dhiya al-Din Khalid al-Baghdadi (1778-1826)
31. Shaykh Ismail Muhammad ash-Shirwani (-1839)
32. Khas Muhammad ash-Shirwani (1786-1844)
33. Muhammad Effendi al-Yaraghi (1777-1848)
34. al-Sayyid Jamal al-Din al-Ghumuqi al-Husayni (1788-1869)
35. Abu Ahmad as-Sughuri (1789-1882)
36. Abu Muhammad al-Madani (1835-1913)
37. al-Sayyid Sharaf al-Din ad-Daghestani (1875-1936)
38. Sultan ul-Awliya Mawlana 'Abd Allah al-Fa'iz ad-Daghestani (1891-1973)
39. Sultan ul-Awliya al-Qutb ul-Ghawth, Shaykh al-Ishraq, Shaykh al-Akbar al-Sayyid al-Sharif Mawlana Shaykh Muhammad Nazim Adil an-Naqshbandi al-Haqqani al-Qubrusi (1922-2014)

ABOUT THE AUTHOR



Sayyid A. Amiruddin is an authorized *Khalifah* of the late Naqshbandi Sufi Grand Master Shaykh Nazim Adil al-Haqqani, with over twenty-three degrees of *Ijazahs* from him since 2002. In March of 2013, Shaykh Nazim authorized Sayyid Amiruddin in the 'Aliid transmission of the Most Distinguished Naqshbandi Sufi Order.

In her book “Pain and Grace: A Study of Two Mystical Writers of Eighteenth-Century Muslim India” p. 32, Dr. Annemarie Schimmel wrote: “Khwaja Mir Dard’s family, like many nobles, from Bukhara; led their pedigree back to Baha’uddin Naqshband, after whom the Naqshbandi order is named, and who was a descendant, in the 13th generation of the 11th...imam al-Hasan al-Askari.”

Like the venerable Baha al-Din Naqshband, Sayyid A. Amiruddin is a direct lineal descendant of al-Hasan al-

'Askari. Also, Sayyid's maternal grandmother paternally descends from al-Hasan ibn 'Ali ibn Abi Talib through the family of Shaykh 'Abd al-Qadir al-Jilani, thereby making him a descendant of eleven out of the twelve imams of the biological progeny of the Prophet.

Sayyid has advised Canadian officials on policy related matters since 2005. He was personally called upon by the Canadian Prime Minister Stephen Harper, has spoke at conferences alongside the US Vice President Al Gore, and some of Canada's leading intellectuals, and was called to testify before the Senate of Canada.

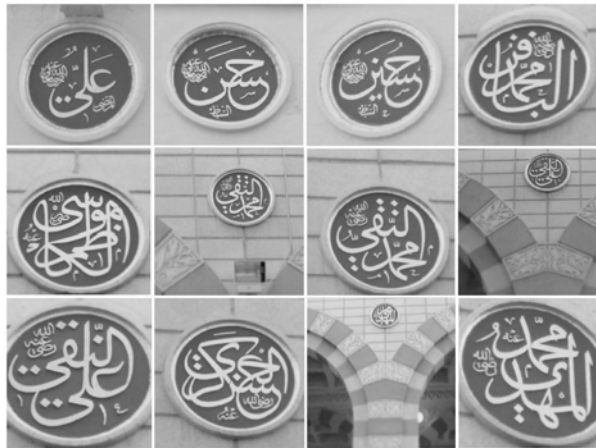
Sayyid Amiruddin has made over one hundred and ten national media appearances, is mentioned by name in the WikiLeaks Cables, and is cited as an 'inspirational leader' in the "Laurier M.A. Journal on Religion And Culture".

In 2013, His Eminence Qutb al-Aqtab al-Sayyid al-Sharif Mawlana Shaykh Adnan Kabbani predicted Sayyid would be "one of the main inheritors of Mawlana Shaykh Nazim and the Naqshbandi Sufi Way", while his brother, His Eminence *Madad ul-Haqq* al-Sayyid al-Sharif Dr. Shaykh Muhammad Hisham Kabbani declared in writing after the passing of Mawlana Shaykh Nazim Adil al-Haqqani in 2014, Sayyid A. Amiruddin was "one of the forty deputies of Mahdi '*alayhi salam*".

Ottoman Era: Names of the illustrious Twelve Imams of Ahl al-Bayt dynasty at the Prophet's Grand Mosque in al-Haram al-Sharif Madinat al-Munawwara

The names of the Twelve Imams dynasty of the biological descendants of the Prophet Muhammad at the Prophet's Grand Mosque, al-Haram al-Sharif Masjid An-Nabawi *sallallahu 'alayhi wa aalihi wa sallam* Madinat al-Munawwara from the Ottoman era.

Included below are the names; 'Ali al-Murtadha, Hasan as-Sibt, Husayn as-Sibt, Muhammad al-Baqir, Musa al-Kadhim, Muhammad al-Taqi, 'Ali an-Naqi, Hasan al-'Askari, and Muhammad al-Mahdi. Two of the three remaining names (written as) Zayn al-'Abidin, and Ja'far al-Sadiq, are in the first Sahn, opposite the names Hamzah, and Sa'ad ibn Abi Waqqas, while the names 'Ali al-Rida, and Muhammad al-Mahdi are in the second Sahn, between the names of 'Abdullah ibn Mas'ud and Anas ibn Malik.



***Hudhur Ma Shaykh & Rabita Sharifa
Method by Sultan ul-Awliya al-Sayyid
Mawlana Shaykh Nazim al-Haqqani
qadasAllahu sirrahul 'aziz***

Inshallah this is a technique which will be useful to all of you after I leave your physical presence and go away. You will be in need of this technique. In this life, our physical meetings shall come and go. It is not possible for a person to always be in company with another person, whether they be husband and wife, parents and children, brothers and sisters or among the most beloved one. A person may never desire to be far away from his loved ones. However, it is written that it should take place, *Kiraq*, means separation and at sometimes everyone must enter and depart. As far as our physical bodies are concerned it is written that we cannot be together always. It is just not possible. However, spiritually we have been given a power and technique by Allah Almighty to be always together at anytime that anyone may ask for such a meeting. This is possible because our spirituality has a possibility to be in connection. When we remember that person, our spiritual being always will be able to be in such a connection with that person.

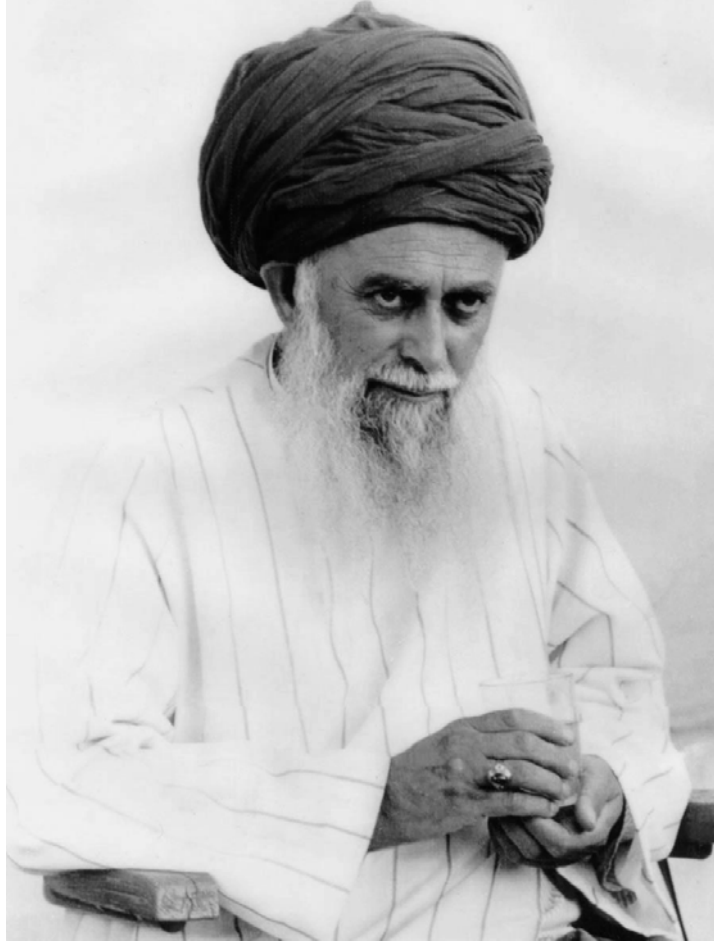
These connections have so many levels. Perfect Awliya are always in connection with RasulAllah (peace and blessings be upon him and his family). Anytime they want such a connection they should find themselves immediately in the holy presence of RasulAllah (*sal lallahu alaihi wa salam*). They never leave RasulAllah's spiritual presence. This technique is known as *Hudhur Ma Rasul* – that is; connection with the Holy Prophet

upon whom be peace, people belonging to Tariqat are stepping in this direction to obtain such a connection.

As we are just beginners, we should first practice an easy way. This easy way is *Hudur-Ma-Shaykh*; that is to be in connection with your Shaykh. Anytime that you think of your Shaykh, you may say “*I am in the holy presence of my Grand Shaykh*”. At first you may not see him, but a feeling of his presence may be felt by you. These feelings are of different levels. A simple connection is to feel your Shaykh’s presence always then gradually you may come to the level of feeling the breathing of your Shaykh. Then further on you may see your Shaykh in front of you making the *Dhikr* ‘*Allah, Allah*’ and thereby giving power to you and you look at him and follow him. Then you will be present with your Shaykh for your entire life. Thereafter you shall find yourself in the presence of the whole circle of the lovers of your Grand Shaykh.

Then when that connection becomes perfect you will be able to see your Shaykh sitting with you, coming with you, going with you, being with you, being in you and surrounding you, then the Shaykh shall be in you. You will then become changed to the personality of your Shaykh. That is known as *Fana-u-fi-Shaykh*. You will leave your being and the personality and power of your Shaykh will appear through yourself and then you become the Representative of your Shaykh. Then, your Shaykh, through that personality will take you to the Holy Presence of RasulAllah (*sal lallahu alaihi wa salam*). Then RasulAllah (*sal lallahu alaihi wa salam*) will dress you in his spiritual body and then you will become the Representative of RasulAllah (*sal lallahu alaihi wa salam*). RasulAllah (*sal lallahu alaihi wa salam*)

is *Dhahir*, He appears through yourself. Then, RasulAllah (*sal lallahu alaihi wa salam*) will take you to *Hudhur-al-Haq* (the presence of The Truth, to the Divine Presence of The Lord Allah Almighty). Allah Almighty will then dress you with Divine Light and then you become annihilated in Allah (*Fana-u-fillah*). Then you will be leaving everything in yourself and Divine Lights will appear through yourself and you will then become *Khalifatullah* (Representative of Allah). You shall then represent Allah to the whole universe and then He shall give this power to you (ayat) “*tassarusal tasliq*”- that is to be able to do everything throughout the whole of creation and through all the universes according to His Divine Will. That is *Khalifatullah*. All the Laws and Shariat that has been sent down through the Prophets and Ambiyas are to teach people and guide people to this station. When you reach the station of *Khalifatullah*, you achieve the final aim of all Shariat and all Tariqat.



*Sultan ul-Awliya al-Qutb ul-Ghawth, Shaykh al-Ishraq,
Shaykh al-Akbar al-Sayyid al-Sharif Mawlana Shaykh
Muhammad Nazim Adil an-Naqshbandi al-Haqqani al-
Qubrusi qadsasAllahu sirraul 'aziz (1922-2014)*